



be suboptimal. For the sake of transparency the header of the legacy file is documented in the note element below:

Sravakabhumi

Based on the edition

Sravakabhumi, The First Chapter, Revised Sanskrit Text and Japanese Translation, ed. Sravakabhumi Study Group (The Institute for Comprehensive Studies of Buddhism, Taisho University), Tokyo 1998 (Taisho University Sogo Bukkyo Kenyujo, 4). = Sbh I

Sravakabhumi, The Second Chapter with Asamahita bhumih, Srutamayi bhumih, Cintamayi bhumih, Revised Sanskrit Text and Japanese Translation, ed. Sravakabhumi Study Group (The Institute for Comprehensive Studies of Buddhism, Taisho University), Tokyo 2007 (Taisho Daigaku Sogobukkyo Kenyujo, 18). = Sbh II

Input by Klaus Wille, Göttingen (Germany)

BOLD for references

## Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

# Text

rin ba yin te / de ni sgrib pa zes bya'o //

rgyu gan dag gis yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i chos can rnam s yons su  
mya nan las ma 'das pa'i rgyu ni bzi po de dag yin no // de dag kyan gan  
gi tshe sans rgyas 'byun ba dan dam pa'i chos nan pa dan rjes su  
mthun pa'i gdams nag rjes su bstan pa rñed cin rgyu de dag kyan med par  
gyur pa, de'i tshe na dge ba'i rtsa ba dag yons su smin cin rim gyis yons  
su mya nan las 'da' bar yan 'gyur ro //

yons su mya nan las mi 'da' ba'i chos can rnam s ni nes pa'i tshogs la  
gnas pa yin pas / de dag ni rkyen rñed kyan run ma rñed kyan run ste  
/ rnam pa thams cad kyi thams cad du yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i skal ba  
med pa kho na yin no //

(i)-a-ii-4 ms.-, sh.-, w.\*60-10, p.3b6, d.3b1, n.4b3, co.3b2, ch.396b7 de la  
yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i chos can rnam s kyi gan dag ma tshan  
zin med la ñe bar ma gyur na yons su mya nan las mi 'da' ba'i rkyen  
rnam s gan ze na / smras pa / rkyen gñis te / gñis gan ze na/ gtso bo  
dan dman pa'o //

(i)-a-ii-4-a ms.-, sh.-, p.3b7, d.3b2, n.4b4, co.3b3, ch.396b10 rkyen gtso bo  
gan ze na / smras pa / 'di lta ste / dam pa'i chos kyi dban du byas pa'i  
gzan gyi sgra dan / nan gi tshul bzin yid la byed pa'o //

(i)-a-ii-4-b ms.-, sh.-, w.\*60-28, p.3b8, d.3b2, n.4b5, co.3b3, ch.396b11 rkyen  
dman pa gan ze na / smras pa / rkyen dman pa ni man ste / 'di lta ste /  
atmasampat, parasampat, kusalo dharmacchandah, pravrajya,  
silasamvarah, indriyasamvarah, bhojane matrajñata,  
purvaratrapararatram, jagarikanuyogah, samprajanadviharita,

pravivekyam, nivarana-visuddhi, samadhisamnisrayas ca //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1) ms.2a11, sh.5-3, w.\*60-33, p.4a2, d.3b4, n.4b6, co.3b5, ch.396b15 de la bdag gi 'byor pa gan ze na / mir gyur pa dan / yul dbus su skyes pa dan / indriyair avikalata, ayatanagatah prasadah, aparivrttakarmantata //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-i ms-2a11, sh.5-3, p.4a3, d.3b5, n.4b7, co.3b6, ch.396b17 tatra manusyatvam katamat / yathapihaikatyo manusyanam sabhagatayam pratyajato bhavati / purusas ca purusendriyena samanvagatah stris ca / idam ucyate manusyatvam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-ii ms.2a1r, sh.5-8, p.4a4, d.3b5, n.5a1, co.3b6, ch.396b19 aryayatane pratyajatih katama / yathapihaikatyo madhyesu janapadesu pratyajato bhavati, purvavad yavad yatra gatih satpurusanam / iyam ucyate aryayatane pratyajatih //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-iii ms-2a21, sh.6-1, w.\*60-33, p.4a5, d.3b6, n.5a2, co.4a1, ch.396b21 indriyair avikalata katama / yathapihaikatyo 'jado bhavaty anedaka iti vistarah / angapratyangavikalo va yadrupenangapratyangavaikalyena srotravaikalyadikena bhavyah kusalapaksasamudagamaya / idam ucyate indriyavaikalyam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-iv ms.2a31, sh.6-6, p.4a7, d.3b7, n.5a3, co.4a2, ch.396b25 ayatanagatah prasadah katamah / yathapihaikatyaena tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddha pratilabdha bhavati cetasah prasadah / ayam ucyate ayatanagatah prasadah / tatrayatanam tathagatapavedito dharmavinayah sarvesam laukikalokottaranam sukladharmanam utpattaye / ya punar atra sraddha tena purvangamenadhipatyena sa ayatanagatah prasadah / sarvaklesamalakalusyapanayanat //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(1)-v ms.2a41, sh.6-13, w.\*60-35, p.4b1, d.4a2, n.5a6, co.4a5, ch.396c2 aparivrttakarmantata katama/ yena pañcanam anantaryanam karmanam, tadyatha matrvadhat pitrvadhad arhadvadhat samghabhedat tathagatasyantike dustacittarudhirotpadad anyatamanyatamad anantaryam karma drsta eva dharme na krtam bhavati nadhyacaritam iyam ucyate 'parivrttakarmantateti / imani pañcanantaryani karmani krtopacitani drsta eva dharme parivartyabhavyo bhavati parinirvanayaryamargasyotpattaye / tasmad etani parivrttakarmantatety ucyate //

svayam evanena sa atmabhava ebhiih pañcabhir angaih sampadito bhavati / tasmad atmasampad ity ucyate //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2) ms.2a61, sh.7-1, w.\*61-2, p.4b5, d.4a5, n.5b5, co.4b1, ch.396c9 parasampat katama / tadyatha buddhanam utpadah, saddharmadesana, desitanam dharmanam avasthanam, avasthitanam ca dharmanam anupravartanam, paratas ca pratyānukampa //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-i ms.2a6m, sh.7-4, p.4b6, d.4a6, n.5b3, co.4b2, ch.396c11 tatra buddhanam utpadah katamah / yathapihaikatyah sarvasattvesu

kalyanahitadhyasayam utpada prabhutair duskarasahasrair mahata ca  
punyajñanasambharena [bskal pa grans med pa gsum gyis tha mahi lus  
phyi ma]-atmabhavapratilambhe bodhimande nisadya, pañca nivaranani  
prahaya, catursu smrtyupasthanesu supasthitacittah,  
saptatrimśadbodhipaksyan dharman bhavayitvanuttaram  
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate / ayam ucyate buddhanam utpadah /  
atitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasu evam eva [sans rgyas bcom ldan 'das  
thams cad de kho na bzin du 'byun ba yin no //]

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-ii ms-2a8l, sh.7-12, p.5a2, d.4b2, n.5b5, co.4b5, ch.396c18  
saddharmadesana katama / ta evam buddha bhagavanto loka utpada tasyaiva  
ca sravaka lokanukampam upadaya catvary aryasatyany arabhya  
duhkhasamudayanirodhamargan dharmadesanam vartayanti, yad uta  
sutragevyakarana gathanidanavanetanetivrttakajatakavaipulyadbhu  
tadharmopadesan / iyam ucyate saddharmasya desana / sadbhir ayam dharmo  
niryato desitah prasasto buddhais ca buddhasravakais ca / [de'i phyir  
dam pa'i chos te / de bsad pa gan yin pa des ni dam pa'i chos ston pa zes  
bya'o //]

(1)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-iii ms-2b1l, sh.7-17, p.5a6, d.4b5, n.6a2, co.5a1, ch.396c27  
desitanam dharmanam avasthanam katamat / desite saddharme  
pravartite dharmacakre yavac ca buddho bhagavan jivati tisthati ca  
parinirvrte ca buddhe bhagavati yavata kalena pratipattir na hiyate  
saddharmas ca nantardhiyate / idam ucyate saddharmasyavasthanam / [gnas  
pa de yan don dam pa'i chos mnon sum du bya ba'i tshul gyis yin par rig par  
bya'o //]

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-iv ms.2b2l, sh.8-5, p.5a8, d.4b7, n.6a4, co.5a3, ch.397a1  
avasthitanam dharmanam anupravartanam katamat / yat ta  
evadhigantarāh saddharmasya saddharmasakatkriyayai bhavyam  
pratibalatam jananam viditva yathadhigatam evanulomikim  
avavadanusasanim anupravartayanti / idam ucyate 'vasthitanam  
dharmanam anupravartanam //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(2)-v ms.2b2r, sh.8-10, p.5b2, d.5a1, n.6a5, co.5a3, ch.397a4  
paratah pratyānukampa katama / para ucyante dayakadanapatayah te yani  
tasyanulomikani jivitopakaranani tair pratyānukampante, yaduta (sbh i  
16) civarapindapatasayanaganapratyayabhaisajyapariskarair,  
iyam ucyate paratah pratyānukampa //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(3) ms.2b3m, sh.8-15, w.\*61-8, p.5b4, d.5a2, n.6a5, co.5a6,  
ch.397a7 kusalo dharmacchandah katamah / yathapihaikatyas tathagatasya  
va tathagatasravakasya vantikad dharmam srutva sraddham  
pratilabhate / sa tam pratilabhya, idam pratisamsiksate /  
"sambadho grhavasō rajasam avasah / abhyavakasam pravrajya yan  
nv aham sarvam kadatravargam dhanadhanyahiranyam cotsrjya  
svakhyate dharmavinaye samyag evagarad anagarikam pravrajeyam,  
pravrajitva ca pratipattya sampadayeyam" iti / ya eva samutpannas  
chandah kusalesu dharmesu, ayam ucyate kusalo dharmacchandah //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(4) ms.2b5l, sh.9-4, w.\*66-10, p.5b8, d.5a5, n.6b2, co.5b2,  
ch.397a14 pravrajya katama / ya tam eva kusalam dharmacchandam  
adhipatim krtva jñapticaturthena va karmanopasampac  
chramanerasilasamadanam va / iyam ucyate pravrajya //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(5) ms.2b5m, sh.9-8, w.\*61-12, p.6a1, d.5a6, n.6b5, co.5b3,  
ch.397a16 silasamvarah katamah / sa tatha pravrajitah silavan  
viharati, pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah, acaragocarasampannah,  
anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi, samadaya siksate  
siksapadesu / ayam ucyate silasamvarah //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(6) ms.2b6l, sh.9-13, w.\*61-20, p.6a3, d.5a7, n.6b5, co.5b5,  
ch.397a19 indriyasamvarah katamah / sa tam eva silasamvaram  
nisrityaraksitasmrtir bhavati nipakasmrtih  
smrtyaraksitamanasah samavasthavacarakah / sa caksusa  
rupani drstva na nimittagrahi bhavati, nanuvyamjanagrahi,  
yato 'dhikaranam asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusraveyuh,  
tesam samvaraya (sbh i 18) pratipadyate, raksati caksurindriyam,  
caksurindriyena samvaram apadyate / sa srotrena sabdan, ghranena  
gandhan, jihvaya rasan, kayena sprastavyani, manasa dharman  
vijñaya na nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyamjanagrahi, yato 'dhikaranam  
asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusraveyuh, tesam samvaraya  
pratipadyate, raksati mana-indriyam, mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate  
/ ayam ucyate indriyasamvarah //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(7) ms.2b8m, sh.10-4, w.\*62-7, p.6a8, d.5b4, n.7a2, co.6a2,  
ch.397b1 bhojane matrajñata katama / sa tatha samvrtendriyah  
pratisamkhyayaharam aharati, na darpartham na madartham na  
mandanartham na vibhusanartham, yavad evasya kayasya sthitaye  
yapanayai jighatsoparataye brahmacaryanugrahaya iti / pauranam ca  
vedanam prahasyami, navam ca notpadayisyami / yatra ca me  
bhavisyati balam ca sukham canavadyata ca sparsaviharata ca / iyam  
ucyate bhojane matrajñata //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(8) ms.3a1m, sh.10-11, w.\*62-10, p.6b3, d.5b6, n.7a4, co.6a5,  
ch.397b7 purvaratraparartram jagarikanuyogah katamah / sa tatha  
bhojane matrajño diva cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo  
dharmebyas cittam parisodhayati / sa ratryah prathame yame  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam parisodhya,  
tato viharan nirgamyah bahir viharasya padau praksalya, daksinena  
parsvena simhasayyam kalpayaty pade padam adhaya, alokasamjñi  
smrtah samprajanann utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan, sa ratryah  
pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya, (sbh i 20)  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam  
parisodhayati. iyam ucyate purvaratraparartram jagarikanuyuktata //

(i)-a-ii-4-b-(9) ms.3a3m, sh.11-10, w.\*62-34, p.6b7, d.6a3, n.7b1, co.6b2,  
ch.397b16 samprajanadviharita katama / sa tatha jagarikanuyukto  
'bhikramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavati, alokitavyavalokite



ca paripurayati, nirupadhise ca nirvanadhatau parinirvati / tatra  
ya samyagdarsanam upadaya vimuktiparipurih  
nirupadhisesaparinirvanam cayam gotrasamudagamo veditavyah /  
tatratmasampadam upadaya yavat samadhisamnirayo 'yam hinah  
samudagamapratyayo veditavyah / tatra yas  
catuhsatyadesanavavadadhipateyah parato ghoso yas ca yoniso  
manaskarah, ayam pradhanah samudagamapratyayo veditavyah / idam  
ucyate gotravayavasthanam //

(i)-a-iii ms.3b3r, sh.16-7, w.\*63-36, p.8a4, d.7a5, n.8b4, co.7b5, ch.397c25  
gotrasthasya pudgalasya katamani lingani / aha / yany  
aparinirvanadharmakasya lingani tadviparyayena gotrasthasya pudgalasya  
lingani veditavyani //

(i)-a-iii' ms.3b4m, sh.16-11, p.8a5, d.7a6, n.8b5, co.7b6, ch.397c27 kani  
punar aparinirvanadharmakalingani yaih samanvagato  
'parinirvanadharmakah pudgalah "aparinirvanadharmako 'yam" iti  
vijñeyah / aha / bahuny aparinirvanadharmakalingani  
pradesamatram tu nirdeksyami //

(i)-a-iil-a ms.3b5l, sh.16-15, p.8a7, d.7a7, n.8b6, co.7b7, ch.398a1  
ihaparinirvanadharmakasya pudgalasyadita evalayatsna sarvena  
sarvam sarvatha ca sarvabudhdhair asrayasamnivista  
aprahanadharmini bhavaty anutpidya duragata  
pragadhasamnivista / idam prathamam agotrasthasya pudgalasya  
lingam //

(i)-a-iil-b ms.3b6l, sh.16-19, p.8b1, d.7b2, n.9a1, co.8a2, ch.398a6 punar  
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / anekaparyayena samsaradosan  
vicitran prabhutams ca srutva, nirvanagunams  
canekaparyayena vicitran prabhutams ca srutva, parittam api  
prapañce samsare dosadarsanam adinavadarsanam samvegamatrakam  
notpaditavan atitam adhvanam upadaya, notpadayisyaty anagatam  
adhvanam upadaya, notpadayati vartamanam adhvanam upadaya,  
parittakalamatrakam avaramatrakam nirvane trsnaksaye virage  
nirodhe gunadarsanam anusamsadarsanam prasadamatrakam  
atitanagatapratyutpannam adhvanam upadaya notpaditavan  
notpadayisyati notpadayati / idam dvitiyam agotrastham lingam //

(i)-a-iil-c ms.3b7r, sh.17-9, p.8b4, d.7b5, n.9a4, co.8a6, ch.398a17 punar  
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / adita  
evadhimatrenahrikyanapatrapyena samanvagato bhavati / yenayam  
aghrnacittas casamkucitacittas ca prahrstacittas ca sarvam  
papam adhyacarati / na ca kadacit tan nidanam vipratissari bhavati /  
[gzi des tshe 'di'i zan zin dan bcas pa'i bdag ñid ñams pa kho na tsa  
du mthon bar zad de /] idam trtiyam agotrastham lingam //

(i)-a-iil-d ms.4a1l, sh.17-14, p.8b7, d.7b6, n.9a5, co.8b1, ch.398a23 punar  
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / sarvakaraparipurne sphute yunkte citre  
gamake dukkham varabhya samudayam va nirodham va margam va

saddharme desyamane na labhate cetasa avarjanamatrakam adhimuktimatrakam  
ca / [spu zin zes byed pa'am / mchi ma bkrug ces byed pa thob par gyur pa  
lta ci smos te /] atitanagatapratyutpannam adhvanam upadaya / idam  
caturtham agotrastham lingam //

(i)-a-iil-e ms.4a2m, sh.18-7, p.9a2, d.8a1, n.9b1, co.8b3, ch.398b1 punar  
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / sacet kadacit karhicit svakhyate  
dharmavinaye pravrajati, sa rajabhinirrito va, corabhinirrito va,  
marto va bhayarto vajvikabhayabhito va, natmadamaya,  
natmasamaya, natmaparinirvanaya, (sbh i 28) na sramanyaya, na  
brahmanyaya, tatha pravrajito 'pi sardham grhasthapravrajitaih  
sthitah, pranidhaya brahmacaryam carati, "devo va syam devanyataro  
ve"ti, siksam va pratyakhyaya prahanaya varttate / duhsilo va  
bhavaty antahputir avasrutah kasambakajatah  
samkhasvarasamacarah, asramanah sramanapratijñah,  
abrahmacari brahmacaripratijñah. atitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasv  
agotrasthasya pudgalasyaiva eva pravrajya veditavya / na  
casiksakamasya pudgalasya pravrajyopasampadbhiksubhava / tad  
anena paryayenanenabhisandhinarthato [rab tu byun ba ma yin gyi rab tu  
byun ba'i rtags dan cha lugs 'dzin pa tsam gyis rab tu byun ba] iti  
samkhyam gacchati / idam pañcamam agotrasthasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-a-iil-f ms.4a4m, sh.18-17, p.9b2, d.8a7, n.9b7, co.9a3, ch.398b18 punar  
aparam agotrasthah pudgalah / yat kimcit kusalam karma karoti kayena  
vaca manasa va, tat sarvam bhavabhiprayo va visistam  
ayatipunarbhavam abhiprarthayamanah, bhogabhiprayo va visistam  
bhogam abhiprarthayamano karoti / idam sasthanam agotrasthasya pudgalasya  
lingam //

evambhagiyani casya bahuni lingani samvidyante yaih samanvagato  
'parinirvanadharmako 'parinirvanadharmaka iti samkhyam gacchati //

(i)-a-iv ms.4a5m, sh. 19-7, w.\*64-6, p.9b5, d.8b3, n. 10a2, co.9a5, ch.398b25  
tatra katame gotrasthah pudgalah / aha / asti gotrasthah pudgalah /  
gotra eva sthito navatirno na niskrantah, gotrastho 'vatirno na  
niskrantah, gotrastho 'vatirno niskrantah, mrdvindriyah,  
madhyendriyah, tiksandriyah, ragacaritah, (sbh i 30)  
dvesacaritah, mohacaritah, aksanyopapannah, ksanyopapannah,  
pramattah, apramattah, mithyapratipannah, amithyapratipannah  
avrtah, anavrtah, dure, antike, paripakvas caparipakvas ca,  
visuddhas cavisuddhas ca //

(i)-a-iv-a ms.(4a7l), sh.19-15, p.10a1, d.8b6, n.10a6, co.9b2, ch.398c4 tatra  
katamo gotrasthah pudgalo gotra eva sthito navatirno na niskrantah /  
yathapihaikatyah pudgalo lokottaradharmabijaih samanvagato bhavati / na  
ca punar adyapi labhate satpurusasamsevam vagamya  
saddharmasravanam va tathagatapravedite dharmavinaye sraddham, na  
silam samadadati, na srutam udgrhnati, na tyagam brmhayati,  
na drstim rjkaroti / ayam gotra eva sthito navatirno na

niskrantah //

(i)-a-iv-b ms.(4b11), sh.19-22, p.10a4, d.9a1, n.10b1, co.9b4, ch.398c11 katamo gotrastho 'vatirno na niskrantah / [snar bsad pa'i nag po'i phyogs las] viparyayena suklapaksena gotrasthas cavatirnas ca veditavyah / ayam tu viseso no tu labhi bhavaty aryamargasya tatphalasya ca klesavisamyogasya //

(i)-a-iv-c ms.4b1m, sh.20-4, p.10a6, d.9a2, n.10b2, co.9b5, ch.398c15 katamo gotrasthas cavatirnas ca niskrantas ca / etad evoktvayam viseso labhi bhavaty aryamargasya tatphalasya ca klesavisamyogasya //

(i)-a-iv-d ms.(4b21), sh.20-7, p.10a7, d.9a3, n.10b3, co.9b6, ch.398c17 tatra mrdvindriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya jñeye vastuny (sbh i 32) alambane 'tyartham dhandhavahinindriyani bhavanti mandavahini va srutamayena va cintamayena va bhavanamayena va manasikarena samprayuktani, yaduta sraddha viryam smrtih samadhih prajña va na samarthani na pratibalani dharmasya va prativedhayarthasya vasu ca prativedhaya tattvasya / ayam ucyate mrdvindriyah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-e ms.4b3l, sh.20-15, p.10b1, d.9a5, n.10b5, co.10a1, ch.398c23 tatra madhyendriyah katamah / yasya natyartham jñeye vastuny alambane dhandavahinindriyani sarvam purvavad vistarena vaktavyam / ayam ucyate madhyendriyah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-f ms.4b3m, sh.20-18, p.10b3, d.9a5, n.10b6, co.10a2, ch.398c26 tiksnendriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya jñeye vastuny alambane 'dhandhavahinindriyani bhavanti amandavahini, srutamayena va cintamayena va bhavanamayena va manasikarena samprayuktani, yaduta sraddha viryam smrtih samadhih prajña va saktani bhavanti dharmasya prativedhayarthasya vasu ca prativedhaya tattvasya / ayam ucyate tiksnendriyah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-g ms.4b4m, sh.21-6, p.10b5, d.9a7, n.11a1, co.10a4, ch.399a3 ragacaritah pudgalah katamah / yo ramjaniya alambane tivraragas ca bhavaty ayataragas ca / ayam ucyate ragacaritah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-h ms.4b5l, sh.21-6, p.10b7, d.9b1, n.11a2, co.10a5, ch.399a3 dvesacaritah pudgalah katamah / yah dusaniye pratighasthaniya alambane (sbh i 34) tivradvesas ca bhavaty ayatadvesas ca / ayam ucyate dvesacaritah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-i ms.4b5m, sh.21-12, p.10b7, d.9b2, n.11a2, co.10a6, ch.399a8 mohacaritah pudgalah katamah / yo jñeye vastuni tivramohas ca bhavaty ayatamohas ca / ayam ucyate mohacaritah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-j,k,l,m,n,o,p,q ms.4b5r, sh.21-15, p.10b8, d.9b3, n.11a2, co.10a7, ch.399a11 aksanyopapannapramattamithyapratipannavrtah purvavad veditavyah / tadviparyayena ksanyopapannapramattamithyapratipannavrtah veditavyah //

(i)-a-iv-r-(1),(2) ms.4b6m, sh.21-18, p.11a2, d.9b4, n.11a3, co.10b1,

ch.399a14 dure pudgalah katamah / asti pudgalah kaladurataya  
nirvanasya dure, asti prayogadurataya /

tatra katamah kaladurataya dure / anakair jatisatair anakair  
jatisahasrair anakair jatisatasahasrais tatah pascad bhavyo [gdod rkyen  
rñed nas yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i skal pa yod par 'gyur ro /]

katamah prayogadurataya dure / pudgalo gotra eva kevale sthito bhavati  
navatirnah, sa bhavyo bhavaty asu pratyayalabhaya parinirvanaya /  
sa nirvanayanarabdhaprayogatvat prayogadurataya dure na  
kaladurataya / ayam ucyate dure pudgalah //

(1)-a-iv-s-(1),-(2) ms.4b7r, sh.22-7, p.11a7, d.9b7, n.11b1, co.10b4, ch.399a25  
asanne pudgalah katamah / gan zag dus thag ñe bas mya nan las 'da' ba  
(sbh i 36) thag ñe ba yan yod do // sbyor ba thag ñe bas mya nan las  
'da' ba thag ñe ba yan yod do //

de la dus thag ñe bas mya nan las 'da' ba thag ñe ba gan ze na / lus  
dan gnas kyi dnos po tha ma la gnas sin de lus de ñid kyi yons su  
mya nan las 'da' bar byed pa dan / skad cig de la bar chad med par ñon  
mons pa spon pa mnon sum du byed pa gan yin pa ste / de ni dus thag ñe  
bas mya nan las 'da' ba thag ñe ba yin no //

sbyor ba thag ñe bas mya nan las 'da' ba thag ñe ba gan ze na / de ni  
rigs la gnas sin zugs pa gan yin pa ste / de dag gcig tu bsdus pa ni  
gan zag thag ñe ba zes bya'o //

(i)-a-iv-t ms.-, sh.-, p.11b2, d.10a3, n.11b4, co.10b7, ch.399b5 aparipakvah  
pudgalah katamah / gan zag gan la gnas nas yons su mya nan las 'da'  
ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi  
ma ma thob pa gan yin pa ste / ayam ucyate 'paripakvah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-u ms.-, sh.-, p.11b3, d.10a4, n.11b5, co.11a1, ch.399b8 paripakvah  
pudgalah katamah / gan zag gan la gnas nas yons su mya nan las 'da'  
ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi  
ma thob pa gan yin pa ste / ayam ucyate paripakvah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-v ms.-,sh.-,p.11b4, d.10a4, n.11b6, co.11a2, ch.399b11 avisuddhah  
pudgalah katamah / gan zag 'phags pa'i lam ma bskyed cin, de'i 'bras bu  
ñon mons pa dan bral ba mnon sum du ma byas pa gan yin pa ste / ayam  
ucyate 'visuddhah pudgalah //

(i)-a-iv-w ms.-,sh.-,p.11b5, d.10a5, n.11b6, co.11a3, ch.399b13 l  
visuddhah pudgalah katamah / de las bzlog pa yin par rig par bya'o //

de dag ni rigs la gnas pa'i gan zag rnam ses bya ste / 'di lta ste / ma  
zugs pa rnam gzug par bya ba dan / yons su ma smin par rnam yons su  
smin par (sbh i 38) bya ba dan / rnam par ma dag pa rnam rnam par dag par  
bya ba gan dag gi don du sans rgyas bcom ldan 'das rnam 'jig rten du  
byun zin / chos kyi 'khor lo dag bskor bar mdzad pa dan / bslab pa'i  
gzi rnam 'cha' bar mdzad pa dag yin no //

(bar gyi sdom ni /

ran bzin dan ni de rnams gzag // rtags rnams dan ni gan zag dag //

de dag thams cad mdor bsdus te // rigs kyi sar ni ses par bya //)

ñan thos kyi sa las rigs kyi sa rdzogs so // //

(i)-b ms.-, sh.-, w.\*65-1, p.12a1, d.10b1, n.12a2, co.11a6, ch.399b19 [de la 'jug pa'i sa gan ze na / smras pa / yas cayam avatarasya svabhavo yac ca vyavasthanam yani cemanay avatirnanam lingani ye ceme 'vatirnah pudgalas tat sarvam abhisamksipyavatarabhumir ity ucyate //

(i)-b-i ms.-, sh.-, p.12a2, d.10b2, n.12a3, co.11a7, ch.399b27 de la 'jug pa'i ran bzin gan ze na / 'di la rigs la gnas pa'i gan zag mya nan las 'da' ba'i sa bon gyi chos dan ldan pa de ni / gan gi tshe sans rgyas 'byun ba yod cin yul dbus kyi mi rkun ma ma yin pa dag dan kla klo ma yin pa rnams su rgyas par sna ma bzin du skyes par gyur na / dan po kho nar sans rgyas rnams dan sans rgyas kyi ñan thos rnams la blta ba dan drun du 'gro ba dan bsñen bkur bya ba rñed par 'gyur zin / de dag las chos thos nas dan por dad pa thob pa dan tshul khirms yan dag par len pa dan thos pa 'dzin pa dan gton ba spel ba dan lta ba sbyon bar byed do //

de'i 'og tu chos yan dag par blans pa'i rgyu de dan rkyen des / lus zig cin tshe de yan dag par 'das nas kyan / rnam par smin pa'i skye mched drug gis zin pa'i dban po khyad par du 'phags pa dag 'thob par 'gyur zin / de'i de dag kyan dad pa sin tu mchog rnams dan sin tu gtso bo dag skye ba'i rten du 'gyur ba dan / tshul khirms yan dag par blans pa dan thos pa gzun ba dan gton ba spel ba dan lta ba sbyans pa sin tu mchog dan gtso bo dan dam par gyur pa dag gi rten du gyur par yan 'gyur ro // dad pa la sogs pa'i chos sin tu mchog dan gtso bo dan dam par gyur pa gan dag yin pa de dag kyan yan rnam par smin pa gzan gyi rten du 'gyur zin / rnam par smin pa de yan 'jig rten las 'das pa'i chos dan rjes su mthun pa'i dge ba gzan dag gi rten du 'gyur te /

de ltar gcig gi rgyu dan rten du gcig gyur pa'i sbyin pa'i stobs bskyed pas / gon nas gon du gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi ma thob pa'i bar gyi skye ba khyad par can du 'gro ba gan yin pa de ni 'jug pa zes bya'o //

de ci'i phyir ze na / de de'i tshe na / mya nan las 'da' ba thob par bya ba dan (sbh i 42) mya nan las 'da' ba 'gro bar bya ba dan rim gyis 'gro bar bya ba dan sin tu mthar thug par bya ba'i phyir lam gan yin pa dan lam sran gan yin pa dan sgrub pa gan yin pa der zugs pa dan yan dag par zugs pa dan rab tu zugs pa yin pas na / de'i phyir zugs pa zes bya ste / de ni 'jug pa'i ran bzin zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii ms.-, sh.-, p.12b5, d.11a3, n.12b5, co.12a2 ch.399c17 'jug pa'i rnam

par gzag pa gan ze na / rigs yod pa dan / 'jug pa yod pa dan / yons  
su smin par byed pa ñid yod pa dan / yons su smin pa yod pa ste / zugs pa  
kho na yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan ma yin yons su smin pa  
yan ma yin pa yan yod do / zugs pa yan yin yons su smin par byed pa  
ñid kyan yin la yons su smin pa ma yin pa yan yod do / zugs pa yan  
yin yons su smin pa yan yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid ma yin pa  
yan yod do / zugs pa yan ma yin yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan ma  
yin yons su smin pa yan ma yin pa yan yod do //

(i)-b-ii-1 ms.-, sh.-, p.12b8, d.11a5, n.12b7, co.12a4, ch.399c21 de la rigs  
gan ze na / smras pa / sna ma bzin no //

(i)-b-ii-2 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a1, d.11a5, n.12b7, co.12a5, ch.399c22 de la zugs  
pa gan ze na / rigs la gnas pa'i gan zag gis snon de bzin gsegs pas  
gsuns pa'i chos 'dul ba la dad pa ma thob pa las / dan por thob par gyur  
cin tshul khirms yan dag par len pa dan thos pa 'dzin pa dan gton ba  
spel ba dan lta ba sbyon bar byed pa gan yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa zes  
bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-3 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a2, d.11a6, n.13a1, co.12a6, ch.399c24 yons su  
smin par byed pa ñid gan ze na / de ltar zugs pa'i gan zag de ñid gan  
la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes  
pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi ma thob pa ma gtogs pa / zugs pa'i  
gon yan chad nas skye ba gon nas gon ma dag tu dban po sin tu mchog  
dan gtso bo dan dam pa dan sin tu khyad par du 'phags pa dag yan dag  
par sgrub par (sbh i 44) byed pa gan yin pa ste / de ni yons su smin par  
byed pa ñid ces bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-4 ms.-, sh.-, p.1335, d. 11 b 1, n. 13a3, co.12b1, ch.399c29 de la  
yons su smin pa gan ze na / des gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las  
'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus  
phyi ma thob par gyur pa gan yin pa ste / de ni yons su smin pa zes bya'o  
//

(i)-b-ii-5 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a6, d.11b2, n.13a4, co.12b2, ch.400a3 de la zugs pa  
kho na yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan ma yin yons su smin pa  
yan ma yin pa gan ze na / de bzin gsegs pas gsuns pa'i chos 'dul ba la  
dan por dad pa dan lta ba sbyon bar byed pa'i bar ni thob par gyur la /  
de'i gon du ni skye ba gcig tsam yan mnon par bsgrub par mi byed pa gan  
yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa kho na yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid  
kyan ma yin yons su smin pa yan nia yin pa zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-6 ms.-, sh.-, p.13a8, d.11b3, n.13a6, co.12b4, ch.400a6 de la zugs pa  
yan yin yons su smin par byed pa ñid kyan yin la yons su smin pa ma  
yin pa gan ze na / de bzin gsegs pas gsuns pa'i chos 'dul ba la dan  
por dad pa dan lta ba sbyon bar byed pa'i bar yan thob par gyur la / de'i  
gon du skye ba gcig gam gñis sam rab tu man po dag kyan mnon par sgrub  
par byed mod kyi / gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan  
yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus phyi ma ma  
thob pa gan yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa yan yin yons su smin par byed pa

ñid kyan yin la yons su smin pa ma yin pa zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-7 ms.-, sh.-, p.13b4, d.11b6, n.13b1, co.12b7, ch.400a12 de la zugs pa yan yin yons su smin pa yan yin la yons su smin par byed pa ñid ma yin pa gan ze na / 'di lta ste / de lta zugs pa'i gan zag de ñid kyis (sbh i 46) gan la gnas na / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba dan yan dag pa ñid du nes pa la 'jug par 'gyur ba'i tha ma'i lus kyi phyi ma thob cin rñed par gyur pa gan yin pa ste / de ni zugs pa yan yin / yons su smin pa yan yin la / yons su smin par byed pa ñid ma yin pa zes bya'o //

(i)-b-ii-8 ms.6a11, sh.-, p.13b6, d.11b7, n.13b3, co.13a1, ch.400a19 tatra katamo navatirno na paripacyamano na paripakvah. ['di lta ste / yons su mya nan las 'da' ba'i chos can gyi gan zag rigs kho na la gnas la] navatirnah, ayam ucyate naivavatirnah pudgalo na paripacyamano na paripakvah /

api tu bhavya eva so 'vataraya paripakaya / asti punah pudgalo yo 'bhavya evavataraya paripakaya va, tad yatha gotravirahito 'parinirvanadharmako yah pudgalah, ayam atyantad evabhavyo 'vataraya paripakaya va, kim punah parinirvanaya bhavyo bhavisyati //

(i)-b-ii-9 ms.6a21/13b7m, sh.25-3, w.\* 65-6, p.14a3, d.12a4, n.13b7, co.13a5, ch.400a23 tatra sarvesam eva pudgalanam sadbhiih sthanaih samgraho bhavati / katamaih) sadbhiih / bhavyo mrdokusalamulasamanvagato madhyakusalamulasamanvagato 'dhimatrakusalamulasamanvagato nisthaprayogiko nisthagatas ca //

(i)-b-ii-9-a ms.13b7r, sh.25-7, p.14a4, d.12a5, n.14a1, co.13a6, ch.400a28 tatra katamo bhavya eva pudgalah / yo gotrastho na cadyapi tatprathamatas tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddham pratilabhate (sbh i 48) yavad drstim rjukaroti / ayam ucyate bhavya eva pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-b ms.14a11, sh.25-4, p.14a6, d.12a6, n.14a2, co.13a7, ch.400b2 tatra katamo mrdokusalamulasamanvagatah / yo gotrasthas tena tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye tatprathamatah sraddha pratilabdha bhavati yavad drstir rjukrta / ayam ucyate mrdokusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-c ms.14a1r, sh.26-1, p.14a7, d.12a7, n.14a3, co.13b1, ch.400b6 tatra katamo madhyakusalamulasamanvagatah / yo gotrasthah pudgalas tatprathamatas tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddham pratilabhya yavad drstim rjum krtva, tatah parenaikam va dve va sambahulani va janmany abhinirvartayati visesaya paraiti / no caramam atmabhavam pratilabhate, yatra sthitah parinirvati samyaktvam ca nyamam avakramati / ayam ucyate madhyakusalamulasamanvagatahpudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-d ms.14a2l, sh.26-6, p.14b2, d.12b3, n.14a6, co.13b3, ch.400b12 tatra katamo 'dhimatrakusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah / yah pudgalo visesaya paraiti sa caramam atmabhavam pratilabhate / yatra sthitah parinirvati samyaktvam ca nyamam avakramati / ayam ucyate

'dhimatrakusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-e ms.14a31, sh.26-9, p.14b3, d.12b3, n.14a7, co.13b5, ch.400b16  
tatra katamo nisthaprayogikah pudgalah / yah pudgalas caramam  
atmabhavam pratilabhya sravaksayaya samyagavadanusasanim  
saddharmasravanam va pratilabhya samyag eva prayujyate, na cadyapi  
sarvena sarvam sarvatha pratipadyata sravaksayam anuprapnoti, na  
nistham gacchati / ayam ucyate nisthaprayogikah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9-f ms.14a41, sh.26-15, p.14b6, d.12b5, n.14b2, co.13b7, ch.400b20  
tatra nisthagatah pudgalah katamah / yah samyagavoditah  
samyaganusisto yadutasravaksayaya, tatha tatha pratipadyate / yat  
sarvena sarvam sarvathasravaksayam anuprapnoti, krtakrtyo bhavati  
paramasitibhavapraptah / ayam ucyate nisthagatah pudgalah //

(i)-b-ii-9' ms.14a51, sh.26-20, w.\*65-14, p.14b8, d.12b6, n.14b6, co.14a2,  
ch.400b25 tatra bhavyajatiyah pudgalo gotram nisritya gotram  
pratisthaya mrduni kusalamulani pratilabhate, avatirnas ca  
bhavati / so 'vatirno mrduni kusalamulani nisritya pratisthaya  
madhyani kusalamulani pratilabhate, tais catmanam paripacayati / sa  
tatha paripacyamano madhyani kusalamulani nisritya  
pratisthayadhimatrani kusalamulani pratilabhate, paripakvas ca  
bhavati / so 'dhimatrakusalamulahetusamudagatenatmabhavapratilambhena  
yada sambharañ ca samudanayati, cittaikagratañ ca sprasati,  
samyaktvañ ca nyamam avakramati, srotaapattiphalam va  
sakrdagamiphalam vanagamiphalam va saksatkaroti / no tv  
agraphalam arhattvam saksatkaroti / tada nisthaprayogika ity ucyate  
/ yada tu sarvaklesaprahanam arhattvam saksatkaroti, tada  
nisthagato bhavati /

saisadimadhyaparyavasana sarvasravakacarya sadbhih  
pudgalavyavasthanaih samdarsita bhavati / tatra gotrenadih  
sravakacaryayah (sbh i 52) samdarsitah / nisthaya  
paryavasana / tadanyena madhyam samdarsitam //

(i)-b-ii-10 ms.14a81, sh.27-2, p.15a7, d.13a4, n.15a2, co.14a7, ch.400c12  
tatravatirnanam pudgalanam kim parimananiyatas tulyas ca  
sarvesam kalo bhavati parinirvanaya, aho vid aparimananiyato  
'tulyaniscayah sarvesam kalo bhavati parinirvanaya / aha /  
naisam parimananiyatah kalo napi ca tulyah sarvesam  
parinirvanaya / api tu yathayogam esam yathapratyayalabham  
parinirvanam veditavyam / kesamcic cirena, kesamcin  
naticirena, kesamcit punah ksipram eva parinirvanam bhavati /  
api tu yo gotrasthah pudgalah sarvah ksipram parinirvati, so  
'vasyam trini janmany abhinirvartayati / ekasmin avatarati, ekasmin  
paripacyate, ekasmin janmani paripakvo bhavati, tatraiva ca parinirvati / no  
cet parinirvati so 'vasyam saikshah kalam karoti / parañ ca  
saptabhavan abhinirvartayati / idam ucyate 'vataravyavasthanam //

(i)-b-iii-1 ms.14b2r, sh.28-14, w.\*66-8, p.15b5, d.13b2, n.15a7, co.14b5,

ch.400c24 avatirnasya pudgalasya katamani lingani / iha gotrasthah  
pudgalo 'vatirnamatra eva yada janmantaraparivartenapi  
smrtisampramosam pratilabhate / svasastari dharmavinaye va sati,  
samvidyamane 'pi durakhyate dharmavinaye svakhyate 'py anekaparyayena  
durakhyatasya dharmavinayasya varnam stutim anusamsam srutva  
navatarati, na pravrajati / pravrajito 'py avatirno laghu laghv eva  
pratyudavartate / prakrtyaiva casya tatarocakah samtisthate /  
madhuni jatasyeva ca pranakasya sukte praksiptasya, kamopabhogino va  
kardame syandanikayam praksiptasya, yathapi tat purvakenaiva  
hetubaladhanena // svakhyatasya va punar dharmavinayasya naiva  
varnastutim anusamsam srnoti va / alpamatram avaramatram va  
srutva, asrutva va, (sbh i 54) laghu laghv evavatarati pravrajati va /  
tatha pravrajitas cavatirno na pratyudavartate / prakrtyaiva casya  
tatra rucih samtisthate / madhupranakasyeva madhuni, kamopabhogino  
va pranitayam kamacaryayam / yathapi tat purvakenaiva  
hetubaladhanena / idam prathamam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-2 ms.14b5r, sh.29-14, w.\*66-12, p.16a4, d.13b7, n.15b6, co.15a5,  
ch.401a11 punar aparam avatirnah pudgalo na ca tavad visamyukto bhavaty  
apayaksanagamaniyaih klesaih, na ca punar aksanesupapadyate  
/ avatirnam ca pudgalam sandhayoktam bhagavata /

samyagdrstir adhimatra laukiki yasya vidyate /  
api jatisahasrani nasau gacchati durgatim //

sa punar yadadhimatresu kusalamulesu pravisto bhavaty anupurvena  
paripakagamaniyesu tada naksanesupapadyate, na tv anyesu /  
idam dvitiyam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-3 ms.14b7l, sh.30-3, p.16a8, d.14a3, n.16a2, co.14a7, ch.401a18 punar  
aparam avatirnapudgalo buddhasya va dharmasya va samghasya va gunañ  
chrutva, anusmrtya va labhate cetasah prasadam udaram kusalam  
naiskramyopasamhitam, bhuyo bhuyas tenalambanena  
prasadadravacittataya asruprapatan romamcams ca pratilabhate /  
idam tritiam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-4 ms.14b8l, sh.30-9, p.16b2, d.14a4, n.16a3, co.15b2, ch.401a22 punar  
aparam avatirnah pudgalah prakrtyaiva tivrena hrivyapatrapyena  
samanvagato bhavati, yaduta sarvasavadyasthanasamudacaresu / idam  
caturtham avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-5 ms.15a1l, sh.30-13, p.16b3, d.14a5, n.16a4, co.15b3, ch.401a26  
punar aparam avatirnah pudgalah chandiko bhavati / tivracchanda uddese  
(sbh i 56) svadhyaye pariprecchayam yoge manasikare,  
kimkusalagavesi ca bhavati / idam pañcamam avatirnasya pudgalasya  
lingam //

(i)-b-iil-6 ms.15a1m, sh.30-17, p.16b4, d.14a6, n.16a5, co.15b4, ch.401a29  
punar aparam avatirnah pudgalah sarvakarmantesv anavadyesu  
sarvasamadanesu kusalapaksaprayogesu drdharambhas ca bhavati

sthirarambhas ca niscitarambhas ca, yaduta samagamaya / idam  
sastham avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-7 ms.15a2l, sh.31-1, p.16b6, d.14a7, n.16a6, co.15b6, ch.401b4 punar  
aparam avatirnah pudgalo mandarajaskajatiyo bhavati, mandamandam  
klesaparyavasthanam utpadayati na ca punah prabandham sthapayati,  
asathas ca bhavaty amayavi nihatamadanahamkaro  
gunabhinivisto dosadvesta / idam saptamam avatirnasya  
pudgalasya lingam //

(i)-b-iil-8 ms.15a3l, sh.31-6, p.16b8, d.14b2, n.16b1, co.15b7, ch.401b8 punar  
aparam avatirnah pudgalo 'samlinacitto bhavaty udaresv adhigamyesu  
sthamesu natmanam paribhavati, napratibalatayam avasthapayati,  
adhimuktibahulo bhavati / idam astamam avatirnasya pudgalasya lingam  
//

imany evambhagiyani prabhutany avatirnanam pudgalanam  
lingani veditavyani yesam etat pradesamatram akhyatam //

punar etani lingani mrdokusalamulasthasyavatirnasya mrduni  
bhavanti, sacchidrany anirantarany aparissuddhani /  
madhyakusalamulasthitasya madhyani /  
adhimatrakusalamulasthitasyadhimatrani, nischidrani nirantarani  
parissuddhani / imany ucyante "avatirnasya pudgalasya lingani" yair  
lingaih samanvagato 'vatirno 'vatirna iti samkhyam gacchati /  
tani punar etani gotrasthanam avatirnanam ca pudgalanam  
anumanikani lingani (sbh i 58) veditavyani / buddha eva tu  
bhagavantah paramaparamipraptas ca sravakas tayinas tatra  
pratyaksadarsinah, suvisuddhena jñanadarsanena pratyānubhavanti,  
yaduta gotram cavataram ca //

(i)-b-iv ms.15a6l, sh.32-3, w.\*66-18, p.17a7, d.14b7, n.16b6, co.16a6,  
ch.401b26 avatirnah pudgala katame / asty avatirnah pudgalo  
'vatirna eva na paripacyamano na paripakvo na niskrantah, asti  
paripacyamano na paripakvo na niskrantah, asti paripakvo na  
niskrantah, asti niskranto na paripakvah / esam ca purvavad  
vibhago veditavyah // ye 'pi tadanye mrdvindhriyadayah pudgala  
gotrabhumau nirdista / tesam ihapi yathayogam vibhago  
veditavyah //

tatra yas cayam avatarasya svabhavo yac ca vyavasthanam yani ceman  
avatirnanam lingani ye ceme 'vatirnah pudgalas tat sarvam  
abhisamksipyā"avatarabhumir" ity ucyate //

uddanam /

svabhavas tadvyavasthanam lingam pudgala eva ca /  
avatarabhumir vijñeya sarvam etat samasatah //

sravakabhumav avatarabhumih samapta //

(i)-c ms.15b1m, sh.33-1, w.\*66-25, p.17b4, d.15a4, n.17a3, co.16b4, ch.401c11

naiskrabyabhumiḥ katama / aha / yac ca laukikena margena  
vairagyagamanam, yac ca lokottarena margena vairagyagamanam, yas ca  
tayoh sambharah, tad ekadhyam abhisamskipya naiskrabyabhumiḥ ity  
ucyate //

(i)-c-i ms.15b2l, sh.35-7, w.\*66-33, p.17b6, d.15a5, n17a4, co.16b5, ch.401c18  
laukikena margena vairagyagamanam katamat / yathapihaikatyah  
kamadhataḥ audarikadarsi bhavati / prathama eva sa samapattyupapattike  
dhyane vivekaje pritisukhe santadarsi bhavati / sa tathadarsi  
tadbahulavihari san kamavairagyam anuprapnoti, prathamam ca dhyanam  
samapadyate / evam prathamadhyanaḥ urdhvam sarvasv adharimasu  
bhumiḥ audarikadarsi bhavati, sarvasu coparimasu bhumiḥ  
santadarsi, sa tathadarsi tadbahulavihari samano yavad  
akiñcanyayatanad vairagyam anuprapnoti  
naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam ca samapadyate / idam ucyate laukikena  
margena vairagyagamanam, nasty ata uttari nato bhuyah //

(i)-c-ii ms.15b3r, sh.36-2, w.\*67-25, p.18a2, d.15b1, n.17a7, co.17a2, ch.402a2  
lokottarena margena vairagyagamanam katamat / yathapihaikatyah  
satpurusanam darsi, aryadharmesu kovidah, ['phag pa'i chos rnam  
la bzo ba la la], dukkham va dukkhato yathabhutam prajanati,  
samudayam va samudayataḥ, nirodham va nirodhataḥ, margam va  
margataḥ, saiksenā jñanadarsanena samanvagataḥ / tatas cottari  
margam bhavayams traidhatukebhyo darsanabhavanaprahataḥ vyebhyo  
dharmebhyaḥ atmanam visamyojayati, vimocayaty evam casau  
traidhatukasamatikranto bhavati / idam ucyate lokottarena margena  
vairagyagamanam //

(i)-c-iii ms.15b5m/12a1m, sh.36-11, w.\*68-1, p.18a6, d.15b4, n.17b3, co.17a5,  
ch.402a10 tatra sambharah katamah / tadyatha, atmasamprat,  
parasamprat, kusalo dharmacchandah, silasamvarah,  
indriyasamvarah, bhojane matrajñata, purvaratrapararatram  
jagarikanuyuktata, samprajanadviharita, kalyanamitrata,  
saddharmasravanacintana, anantarayah, tyagah, sramanalamkaras  
ca, itime dharma laukikalokottaravairagyagamanaya sambhara ity ucyate //

1 (i)-c-iii-1,2,3 ms.12a1r, sh.37-4, p.18b2, d.15b7, n.17b6, co.17b1, ch.402a19  
`` tatra ya catmasamprat parasamprat kusalas ca dharmacchanda esam  
purvavad vibhago veditavyah / yad uktam nihine bijasamudagamapratyaye  
//

(i)-c-iii-4 ms.12a2l, sh.37-7, p.18b3, d.15b7, n.17b6, co.17b, ch.402a21 tatra  
silasamvarah katamah / yathapihaikatyah silavan viharati, yavat  
samadaya siksate siksapadesu //

(i)-c-iii-4-a-(1)-i ms.12a2r, sh.37-10, p.18b4, d.16a2, n.18a1, co.17b3,  
ch.402a25 katham silavan viharati / yathasamattesu siksapadesv  
avipannakayakarmantas ca bhavaty avipannavakkarmantas ca,  
akhandacari, acchidracari / evam silavan bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-ii ms.12a3m, sh.37-14, p.18b6, d.16a3, n.18a2, co.17b4,  
ch.402a27 katham pratimoksasamvarasamvrto bhavati /  
saptanaikayikam silam pratimoksasamvara ity ucyate / ta ete  
nikayabhedena bahavah samvara bhavanti / asmims tv arthe  
bhiksusamvaram adhisthaya pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah//

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii ms.12a4l, sh.38-2, p.18b8, d.16a4, n.18a3, co.17b6,  
ch.402b2 katham acarasampanno bhavati / yathapi tad iryapatham  
vetikaranyam va kusalapaksaprayogam vadhisthaya  
lokanuvartina lokanutkrantena vinayanuvartina vinayanutkrantena  
cacarena samanvagato bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii-(a) ms.12a4r, sh.38-6, p.19a1, d.16a5, n.18a4, co.17b7,  
ch.402b5 tatretyapathadhisthana acarah katham na lokotkranto na  
vinayotkrantah / yathapi tad yatra camkramitavyam yatha  
camkramitavyam tatra tatha camkramyate, yena na lokagarhito bhavati na  
satam samyaggatanam satpurasanam sahadharmikanam  
vinayadharanam vinayasiksitanam avadyo bhavati garhyasthaniyah /  
yatha cankrama evam sthanam nisadya sayya veditavya //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii-(b) ms.12a5r, sh.38-14, p.19a4, d.16a7, n.18a7, co.18a2,  
ch.402b13 tatretyapathadhisthana acarah katham na lokotkranto  
bhavati na vinayotkrantah / itikaranyam ucyate civaracchadanam  
uccaraprasavam udakadantakastham gramapravesah  
pindapatanirharaparibhogah patranirmadanam sthanam ca  
padapraksalanam sayanasanaprajñaptih / tasyaiva  
cabhisamksepa patrakarmacivarakarmeti / yad va punar  
evambhagiyam kimcit tad itikaranyam ity ucyate / tac ca  
yathayogam yatra kalpayitavyam, yatha ca kalpayitavyam tatra tatha  
kalpayati / yena laukikanam ananuyojyo bhavaty avigarhitah /  
vinayadharanam vinayasiksitanam anapavadyo bhavaty avigarhitah,  
samyaggatanam sahadharmikanam / evam itikaranyadhisthana  
acaro lokanutkranto bhavati vinayanutkrantas ca //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(1)-iii-(c) ms.12b1l, sh.39-6, p.19b2, d.16b4, n.18b4, co.18a7,  
ch.402b26 tatra kusalapaksaprayogadhisthana acarah katham  
lokanutkrantas ca bhavati vinayanutkrantas ca / kusalapaksa ucyate  
tadyatha svadhyayo gurunam samicikarmopasthanam ca, tatha  
glanopasthanam, anyo 'nyam anukampacittam upasthapy cchandadanam,  
uddesah / prayogah pariprccha dharmasravanadaksasyanalasasya,  
vijñanam sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtiyakriya, paresam  
ca kusalapaksasamadapana dharmadesana /  
pratisamlayanapravesaparyankanibandhanisadya, iti ya evambhagiya  
apy anye dharma ayam ucyate kusalapaksaprayogah / sa evam  
kusalapaksaprayogo yathayogam yatha parikirtitam, yatra  
kalpayitavyam tatra tatha kalpayati / yena nanuyojyo bhavati garhito  
laukikanam vinayadharanam vinayasiksitanam satam  
samyaggatanam satpurasanam sahadharmikanam / ayam ucyate  
kusalapaksaprayogadhisthana acaro lokanutkranto

vinayanutkrantas ca / ya ebhir akaraih sampanna acara iyam ucyata  
acarasampat / evam cacarasampanno bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-4-a-(1)-iv ms.12b4l, sh.40-5, p.20a1, d.17a3, n.19a2, co.18b6,  
ch.402c15 katham ca gocarasampanno bhavati / pañca bhikṣor agocarah /  
katame pañca / tadyatha ghoso vesyam panagaro rajakulam  
candalakathinam eva pañcamam iti / ya etams  
tathagatapratikṣiptan agocaran varjayitvanyatra gocare caraty anavadye  
tatra kalenaivam gocarasampanno bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-4-a-(1)-v ms.12b5l, sh.41-1, p.20a4, d.17a5, n.19a4, co.19a1,  
ch.402c20 katham anumatesv avadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati / anumatram  
avadyam ucyate ksudranuksudrani siksapadani, yesv adhyapattir  
vyutthanam ca prajñayate, tesam yadhyapattir idam avadyam  
anumatram / punas tatha hi tasya adhyapatter alpakrcchrena  
vyuttisthate, yena tad anumatram ity (sbh i 68) ucyate / tatra katham  
bhayadarsi bhavati / "ma haivaham esam adhyapattihetor abhavyo va  
syam apraptasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtasya  
saksatkriyayai, apayago va syam apayagami, atma va me apavadet,  
sasta va devata va vijña va sabrahmacarino dharmataya  
vigarheyuh, digvidiksu ca me papako varnakirtisabdalo  
'bhyudgacchet" / sa ebhyo drstadharmasamparayikebhyas taddhetukebhyo  
'nistebhyo dharmebhyo bhayadarsi bhavati / yena tani  
ksudranuksudrani siksapadani jivitahetor api na  
samcintyadhyapadyate / kadacit karhicit smrtisampramosad  
adhyapanno laghu laghv eva yathadharmam pratikaroti vyuttisthate / evam  
anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-4-a-(1)-vi ms.12b8r, sh.41-19, p.20b3, d.17b4, n.19b3, co.19a7,  
ch.403a5 katham samadaya siksate siksapadesu / aha / purvam  
anena pratimokṣasamvarasamadane jñapticaturthena  
karmanopasampadyamanena katipayanam siksapadanam sariram  
srutam, satirekam ca tadanyam ardhatrtiyam siksapadasatam  
pratimokṣasutroddistam pratijñayaivopagatam "sarvatra  
siksisiyami"ti, acaryopadhyayanam antikac chrutva,  
alaptakasamlaptakasamstutakasapriyakanam / ardhardhamasam ca  
pratimokṣasutroddesatah, tatas ca tena sarvasiksapadasamadanat  
pratimokṣasamvarah pratilabdha / tata uttarakalam yesu  
siksapadesu kusalo bhavati tani tavan nadhyapadyate / adhyapannas  
ca yathadharmam pratikaroti / yesu punah (sbh i 70) siksapadesv  
akusalo bhavati, avyutpannabuddhih tani purvam pratijñasamadanena  
samadattany etarhi vyutpattikausalyataya samadadati / tebhyah purvam  
yathaparikirtitebhyah sthanebhyah acaryasya vopadhyayasya va  
purvavat, vyutpattikausalyataya ca punah samadaya, yathanusisto  
'nyunam anadhikam siksate tesu gurugurusthaniyavyapadistesu  
siksapadesu, aviparitagrahi ca bhavaty arthasya vyañjanasya ca /  
evam samadaya siksate siksapadesv ayam / tavad vibhamgah  
silasamvarasya vistarakrtah //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2) ms.13a4m, sh.42-21, w.\*68-34, p.21a3, d.18a3, n.20a2, co.19b7, ch.403a22 tatra katamah samasarthah / tatrayam samasarthas trilaksana eva silaskandhah paridipito bhagavata, tadyathavipranasalaksanah, svabhalaksanah, svabhavagunalaksanas ca //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-i yatha katham iti yat tavad aha silavan viharatity anena tavad avipranasalaksanam silasamvarasyakhyatam //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-ii yat punar aha pratimoksasamvarasamvrta ity anena svabhalaksanam akhyatam //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-iii, iv, v, vi yat punar aha / acaragocarasampanna iti, anena param upanidhaya tatha samadattasya pratimoksasamvarasya gunalaksanam akhyatam //

tathapi pare tam acaragocarasampadam upalabhyaprasannas ca prasidanti, prasannanam ca bhavati bhuyobhavah, prasannas ca prasannadhikaram kurvanti / na ca manamsi pradusayanti, navarnam niscarayanti / anyatha silasampannasyacaragocarasampannasyayam paradhigateyo guna anusamsa na bhavet, (sbh i 72) etadviparyayena vasya dosa eva bhavet //

yat punar aha / anumatesv avadyesu bhayadarsi samadaya siksate siksapadesv iti, anenadhyatmadhigateyagunanusamsalaksanam akhyatam / tat kasya hetoh / yad apy evam acaragocarasampannah paradhigateyam gunanusamsam pratilabheta, api tu silam vipadayitva taddhetos tatpratyayam apayesupapadyate / abhavyatam vapraptyasya praptaye purvavat //

yat punar anumatesv avadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati / prag evadhimatresu samadaya ca siksate siksapadesu tasmad taddhetos tatpratyayam kayasya bheda sugatav upapadyate / bhavyo va bhavaty apraptyasya praptaye purvavat / anena karanenadhyatmadhigateyo 'yam silasamvarasya gunanusamsa ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-i' ms.13b2l, sh.44-4, p.21b7, d.18b4, n.20b3, co.20b1, ch.403b15 aparah punah paryayah / samasato bhagavata samadattasilata paridipita, nairyanikasilata ca, silabhavana ca /

tatra yat tavad aha / "silavan viharati"ty anena samadattasilatakhyata //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-ii' yat punar aha / "pratimoksasamvarasamvrta" ity anena nairyanikasilatakhyata / tatha hi pratimoksasamvarasamgrhitam silam adhisilam siksity ucyate / adhisilam ca siksam nisritya, adhicitam ca, adhiprajñam ca siksam bhavaty, evam asau sarvaduhyakhsayaya niryato bhavati / yadutadhisilam pratisthaya purvamgamam krtva tasmad pratimoksasamvaro nairyanikam silam ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-a-(2)-iii',iv',v',vi' yat punar aha / "acaragocarasampanno  
'numatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi samadaya siksate  
siksapadesv" ity anena silabhavanakhyata / ebhir akarais tat  
pratimoksasamvarasilam bhavayitavyam / evam ca bhavitam  
subhavitam (sbh i 74) bhavatiti /

sa esa ekah silasamvarah sadakaradesanapratyupasthano  
veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-4-b ms.13b5l, sh.44-21, w.\*69-22, p.22a6, d.19a3, n.21a1, co.21a1,  
ch.403b29 sa khalu esa silasamvaro dasabhih karanair vipanno  
veditavyah / viparyayad dasabhis caiva karanaih sampannah //

katamair dasabhih karanair vipanno bhavati / adita eva durgrhito  
bhavati, atilino bhavati, atisrto bhavati, pramadakausidyaparigrhito  
bhavati, mithyapranihito bhavati, acaravipattya parigrhito bhavati,  
ajivavipattya parigrhito bhavati, antadvayapatito bhavati, anairyaniko  
bhavati, samadanaparibhrastas ca bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(1) ms.13b6m/9b6m, sh.45-8, p.22b1, d.19a5, n.21a3, co.21a3,  
ch.403c6 tatra katham adito durgrhitam silam bhavati /  
yathapihaikatyo rajabhinirrito va pravrajitas, caurabhinirrito  
va, marto va, bhayarto va, ajivika bhayabhito va, na  
sramanyaya, na brahmanyaya, natmasamaya, natmadamaya,  
natmaparinirvanaya / evam adito durgrhito bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(2) ms.9b6m, sh.46-4, p.22b4, d.19a7, n.21a5, co.21a5, ch.403c13  
katham atilino bhavati / yathapihaikatyo 'lajji bhavati mandakaukrtyah,  
sathilikah sithilakari siksapadesu / evam atilino bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(3) ms.9b7l, sh.46-7, p.22b5, d.19b1, n.21a6, co.21a6, ch.403c15  
katham atisrto bhavati / yathapihaikatyo durgrhitagrahi bhavaty  
asthanakaukrtyah / saukrtyakaraniyesu sthanesu  
kaukrtyayamanah / asthane paresam antike paribhvacittam  
vaghatam votpadayati pravedayati / evam atisrtam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(4) ms.10a1l, sh.46-11, p.22b7, d.19b2, n.21a7, co,21b1,  
ch.403c19 katham pramadakausidyaparigrhitam bhavati /  
yathapihaikatyo yam atitam adhvanam upadayapattim apannah, sa  
canena smrtisampramosad ekatya na yathadharmam pratikrta bhavati  
/ yathatitam adhvanam upadaya, evam anagatam vartamanam adhvanam  
upadaya yam apattim apanno bhavati, sa canena smrtisampramosad  
ekatya na yathadharmam pratikrta bhavati / na ca purvam evapatter  
ayatyam anadhyapattaye tivram autsukyam apadyate, yan nv "aham tatha  
tatha careyam vihareyam, yatha yatha caran viharams capattim  
nadhyapadyeya" / tatha ca tatha carati viharati yathapattim adhyapadyate  
/ so 'nena purvantasahagatenaparantasahagatena madhyantasahagatena  
purvakalakaraniyena sahanucarena ca pramadena samanvagatah  
nidrasukham sayanasukham parsvasukham ca svikaroti / adaksas ca  
bhavaty alasah, anutthanasampannah, na karta bhavati vijñanam

sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtiyam / evam  
pramadakausidyaparigrhitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iii-4-b-(5) ms.10a3r, sh.47-7, p.23a6, d.19b6, n.21b5, co.21b7, ch.404a4  
katham mithyapranihitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah pranidhaya  
brahmacaryam carati / "anenaham silena va vratena va tapasa va  
brahmacaryavasena va devo va syam devanyatamo va" / labhasatkarakamo  
bhavati, paratah labhasatkaram prarthayate, labhasatkarasya  
sprhayati / evam mithyapranihitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iii-4-b-(6) ms.10a4m, sh.47-13, p.23a8, d.20a1, n.21b7, co.22a1, ch.404a9  
katham acaravipattya parigrhitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah  
iryapatham vadhisthayetikaranyam va kusalapaksaprayogam  
va lokotkrantas ca bhavati vinayotkrantas ca purvavad / evam  
acaravipattya parigrhitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iii-4-b-(7) ms.10a5m, sh.47-17, p.23b2, d.20a2, n.22a1, co.22a2,  
ch.404a13 katham ajivavipattya parigrhitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah  
maheccho bhavaty asamtusto dusposo durbharajatiyah / sa  
cadharmena civaram (sbh i 78) paryesate na dharmena, adharmena  
pindapatam sayanasanam glanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaram  
paryesate na dharmena / sa ca  
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarahetor  
atmano gunasambhavananimittam aprakrtam vithapitam iryapatham  
kalpayati, anuddhatendriyatam acapalendriyatam santendriyatam ca  
paresam upadarsayati / yenasya pare gunasambhavanajnata  
datavyam kartavyam manyante, yaduta  
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran /  
dhvanksas ca bhavati mukharah pragalbhadhah kelayita  
namagotrodgrhita bahusruto bhavati dharmadharah / labhakaranad eva  
ca paresam dharmam samlapati buddhabhasitam va  
sravakabhasitam va, atmano va gunan bhutan va kimcid va  
punah samaropya svayam eva vakta bhavati, lapayati va paraih /  
anuttarena vopadarsayita, civararthi va, anyatamanyatamena va  
sramanakena pariskarenarthi prabhutena vagratarena va /  
avihanyamano 'pi praktasya civarasyopadarsayita bhavati, apy evam  
sraddha brahmanagrhapatayah civarena vighatam  
samlaksayitva prabhutam pranitam civaram datavyam  
kartavyam mamsyante / yatha civaram evam anyatamanyatamam  
sramanakam jivitapariskaram / sraddhanam ca  
brahmanagrhapatinam antikat yathakamam valabhamanah, asatsu  
vasamvidyamanesu bhogesv alabhamana evam coparodhena yacate  
nispisyah, nispisyapi cainan parusayaty api / hinam va punar  
labdhva tatha samvidyamanesu bhogesu tam labham pamsayaty  
avasadayati / sammukham ca dataram danapatim evam caha "ham bho,  
kulaputra, santy eke kulaputrah kuladuhitaras ca ye tavantikan  
nicakulinataras ca daridrataras ca / te punar evam caivam ca  
pranitadayino mana-apadayinas ca / kasmad tvam tesam antikat

uccakulinataras cadhyataras ca samana evam amana-apadayi,  
capranitaparittadayi ce"ti / ya ebhir akaraih kuhanam va  
nisritya lapanam va naimittikatam va (sbh i 80) naispesikatam  
va labhena va labham niscikirsatam  
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran  
paratah paryesate, so 'dharmena / yah punar adharmena so 'sya bhavati  
mithyajivah / evam tac chilam ajivavipattya parigrhitam bhavati  
//

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(8) ms.10b5m, sh.49-22, p.24b4, d.21a1, n.22b6, co.23a1,  
ch.404b16 katham antadvayapatitam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah  
kamasukhallikanuyukto bhavaty adhyavasitah, tan paratah pratilabdhan  
dharmena vadharmena va  
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran  
paribhunkte, adinavadarsi nihsaranam aprajanan / ayam ucyata eko  
'ntah / punar aparam ihaikatyah atmaklamathanuyukto bhavaty  
anekaparyayatmanam atapayati samtapyati kastavratasamadayi  
ca bhavati / tadyatha kanthaka pasrayo va bhavati bhasmapasrayo  
musalapasrayah phalakapasrayo bhavati / utkutukasthito bhavaty  
utkutukaprahanayogam anuyuktah / agniparicarako bhavati, yavat trir  
apy agnim paricarati / udakam adhyaroho bhavati, yavat trir apy udakam  
adhyarohati / ekapadakah sthitva yatah suryas tatah parivartate / iti  
yo va punar apy evambhagiya atmaklamathanuyogah/ ayam ucyate dvitiyo  
'ntah / evam antadvayapatitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(9) ms.11a1r, sh.50-16, p.25a3, d.21a6, n.23a5, co.23a6,  
ch.404b26 katham anairyanikam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah silam va  
vratam va drstya paramrsati / "anenaiva silena va vratena va  
suddhir bhavisyati / muktir niryanam bhavisyati"ti / sarvam ca  
silam ito bahyanam suraksitam api suvisuddham api tad upamaya  
visuddhyanairyanikam ity ucyate / evam anairyanikam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-4-b-(10) ms.11a2r, sh.51-4, p.25a6, d.21b1, n.23a6, co.23b1, ch.404c1  
katham samadanaparibhrastam bhavati / yathapihaikatyah sarvena  
sarvam alajji bhavati nirapeksah sramanye, sa ca bhavati  
duhsilah papadharma antahputir avasrutah kasambakajatah  
samkhasvarasamacarah, asramanah sramanapratijñah,  
abrahmacari brahmacaripratijñah evam samadanaparibhrastam bhavati  
//

ebhir dasabhih karanair vipannam silam silavipattir ity ukta  
bhagavata / api ca silavyasanam apy uktam bhagavata / tac caibhyah  
karanebhyo dvabhyam karanabhyam veditavyam, ya  
canairyanikata yas ca samadanabhramsah, tadanyais ca  
karanaih silavipattir eva veditavya //

(i)-c-iil-4-c ms.11a4m, sh.51-16, p.25b3, d.21b4, n.23b3, co.23b5, ch.404c10  
esam eva ca krsnapaksavyavasthitanam karananam  
viparyayena suklapaksyaih karanaih silasampattir veditavya

silavisuddhis ca //

(i)-c-iil-4-d ms.11a4r, sh.52-1, w.'69-36, p.25b4, d.21b5, n.23b4, co.23b6,  
ch.404c11 kvacit punar bhagavata silam mularthenoktam / yathoktam /

supratisthitamulah syac cittasyopasame ratah /  
samyukto ca visamyukto drstyadrstyaryapapaya // iti gatha  
//

kvacid alamkarasabdenoktam / yathoktam / silalamkarasampanno  
bhiksur va bhiksuni va / akusalam prajahati kusalam bhavayati  
/

kvacid anulepanasabdenoktam / yatraha / silanulepanasampanno bhiksur  
va bhiksuni veti purvavat /

kvacid gandasabdenoktam / asti tad ananda gandhajatah yasyanuvatah api  
gandho vati, prativatam apy, anuvatah api prativatam api gandho vati /

kvacid sucritasabdenoktam / yatraha / kayasucritasyesto vipako  
drste dharme 'bhisamparaye ca evam vaksucritasya /

kvacid samvarasabdenoktam / yatraha / data danapatih silavan  
bhavati / samvarasthayy agamadrstih phaladarsi //

api cuktam / silavan viharati, pratimoksasamvarasamvrta iti  
vistarah //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(1) ms.11a7m, sh.53-6, p.26a4, d.22a3, n.24a3, co.24a5, ch.405a2  
kena karanena bhagavata silam mulasabdenoktam  
pratistharthadharartho mularthah / tac caitac chilam sarvesam  
eva laukikalokottaranam gunanam anavadyanam agryanam  
pravaranam sukhaharanam, pratisthasthaniyam (sbh i 86)  
cotpattaye pratilambhaya tasma mulasabdenocyate / tadyatha prthivi  
pratistha bhavaty adharas trnagulmausadhivanaspatinam utpattaye,  
evam eva silam vistarena purvavad vacyam //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(2) ms.11b2l, sh.53-4, p.26a7, d.22a6, n.24a5, co.24a7, ch.405a7  
kena karanena silam alamkarasabdenakhyatam / aha / yani tadanyani  
bhusanani tadyatha harsa va, kataka va, keyura va, mudrika  
va, jataruparajatamala va, tani yavad ayam dahro bhavati sisuh  
krsnakesah pratyagrayauvanasamanvagatah tavat asya  
vibhusanani pravrttani sobhamatram janayanti / na tv evam  
punar jirnasya, vrddhasya, mahaiiasyasyatikasya va, navatikasya va,  
khandadantasya, palitasirasas, nanyatra tair vibhusanaih  
pravrttaih sa vidambita iva khyati / arogyavyasane va, bhogavyasane  
va, jñativyasane va pratyupasthite na sobhate / silam punah  
sarvesam sarvakalam ca sobhakaram bhavati / tasmad  
alamkarasabdenocyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(3) ms.11b3r, sh.54-9, p.26b3, d.22b1, n.24b1, co.24b3, ch.405a16  
kena karanena silam anulepanasabdenoktam / tat khalu kusalam anavadyam

silasamadanam sarvadauhsilyasamadanahetukam kayaparidaham  
cittaparidaham apanayati / gharmabhitaptasyottamagrismaparidahe kale  
pratyupasthite candananulepanam va karpuranulepanam va / anena  
karanena silam anulepanasabdenocyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(4) ms.11b4r, sh.54-15, p.26b6, d.22b3, n.24b3, co.24b5,  
ch.405a21 kena karanena silam gandhajatasabdenocyate / silavatah  
khalu purusapudgalasya digvidiksu kalyanah kirtiyasahsabdaskloko  
niscarati / vividhanam (sbh i 88) va mulagandhajatanam  
saragandhajatanam va, puspagandhanam va vateritanam  
digvidiksu mana-apo gandho niscarati / anena karanena silam  
gandhajatasabdenocyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(5) ms.11 b6l, sh.54-2, p.26b8, d.22b5, n.24b5, co.24b7,  
ch.405a25 kena karanena silam sucaritasabdenocyate / sukhagaminy  
esa carya svargagamini sugatigamini / esa carya tasmatah sucaritam  
ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-4-d-(6) ms.11b6m, sh.55-2, p.27a2, d.22b6, n.24b5, co.25a1, ch.405a27  
kena karanena silam samvarasabdenocyate / nivrttisvabhava esa  
dharma nivrttilaksano viratisvabhava / tasmatah samvarasabdenocyate  
//

(i)-c-iil-4-e ms.11b7m, sh.55-4, p.27a3, d.22b7, n.24b6, co.25a2, ch.405a29  
asya punah silasamvarasya trividha pratyaveksa parisuddhinimittam /  
katama trividha / yaduta kayakarmapratyaveksa, vakkarmapratyaveksa,  
manaskarmapratyaveksa //

(i)-c-iil-4-e-(1) ms.12a11v8a11, sh.55-8, p.27a4, d.23a1, n.24b7, co.25a3,  
ch.405b2 katham etani karmani pratyaveksamanah silasamvaram  
parisodhayati / yat karma kayena pranahitam bhavati kartum tad evam  
pratyaveksate / "kin nu vyabadhikam me etat kayakarmatmanah  
paresam, akusalam dukkhodayam dukkhavipakam ahosvid,  
avyabadhikam me etat kayakarma atmanah paresam kusalam  
sukhodayam sukhavipakam" / sacet sa evam pratyaveksamano janati,  
"vyabadhikam me etat kayakarmatmano va parasya vakusalam  
dukkhodayam, dukkhavipakam", sa pratisamharati, tatkarma (sbh i 90)  
na karoti, nanuprayacchati / sacet punar janaty avyabadhikam me etat  
kayakarma kusalam purvavat, sa karoti tat kayena karma na  
pratisamharati, anuprayacchati / yad apy anenatitam adhvanam upadaya  
kayena karma krtaih bhavati / tad apy abhiksnam pratyaveksate /  
"kim nu vyabadhikam me etat purvavat / sacet sa evam  
pratyaveksamano janati vyabadhikam me etat" kayakarma purvavat /  
savijñanam sabrahmacarinam antike pratidesayati, yathadharmam  
pratiharoti / sacet punar evam pratyaveksamano janaty avyabadhikam  
me etat kayakarma purvavat / sa tenaiva  
pritiyamodyenahoratanusiksi bahulam viharaty, evam asya tat  
kayakarma supratyaveksitam ca bhavati, suvisodhitam ca  
yadutatitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasu //

(i)-c-iil-4-e-(2) ms.8a4r, sh.56-17, p.27b5, d.23b1, n.25a7, co.25b3, ch.405b18  
yatha kayakarmaivam vakkarma veditavyam //

(i)-c-iil-4-e-(3) ms.8a5l, sh.56-18, w/70-28, p.27b6, d.23b1, n.25b1, co.25b3,  
ch.405b19 atitan samskaran pratityotpadyate manah / anagatan,  
pratyutpannan samskaran pratityotpadyate manah / tanmano  
'bhiksnam pratyaveksate, "kim nu vyabadhikam me etan manah"  
purvavat / yavan notpadayati, pratisamharati, nanuprayacchati  
tanmanaskarma / suklapaksena punar utpadayati, na pratisamharati,  
anuprayacchati tanmanaskarma / evam anena tan manaskarma pratyaveksitam  
bhavati, suparisodhitam, yadutatitanagatapratyutpannesv adhvasu /

tat kasya hetoh, atite 'py adhvany anagate 'pi pratyutpanne 'pi ye kecic  
(sbh i 92) chramana va, brahmana va, kayakarma, vakkarma,  
manaskarma pratyaveksya parisodhya, parisodhya, bahulam vyaharsuh,  
sarve te evam pratyaveksya, parisodhya ca / yathoktam  
bhagavatayusmantam rahulam arabhya /

kayakarmatha vakkarma, manaskarma ca rahula /  
abhiksnam pratyaveksasva, smaran buddhanusasanam //

etac chramanakam karma, atra siksasva rahula /  
atra te siksamanasya, sreya eva na papakam //

tatra yad evam vicinoti "tat kayakarma, vakkarma, manaskarma kim  
vyabadhikam me" iti vistarena purvavad, iyam pratyaveksana, yat  
punar ekatyam pratisamharati pratidesayaty ekatyam anuprayacchati /  
tenaiva pritiipramodyenahoratanusiksi bahulam viharatiyam ucyate  
parisodhana //

(i)-c-iil-4-f ms.8a8m, sh.58-1, w.\*71-9, p.28a7, d.24a1, n.25b7, co.26a3,  
ch.405c12 tatraivam parisuddhasya silasamvarasya dasanusamsa  
veditavyah /

katame dasa //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(1) ms.8a8r, sh.59-1, p.28a8, d.24a1, n.26a1, co.26a4, ch.405c13  
iha silavan purusapudgalah silavisuddhim atmanah  
pratyaveksamano 'vipratisaram protilabhate / avipratisarinah  
pramodyam pramuditacittasya pritir jayate / pritamanasah kayah  
prasrabhyate / sa prasrabdhakayah sukham vedayate / sukhitasya cittam  
samadhiyate samahitacitto yathabhutam prajanati / yathabhutam  
pasyati / yathabhutam janan pasyan nirvidyate nirvinno virajyate,  
virakto vimucyate, vimuktasya vimukto 'smi"ti jñanadarsanam bhavati /  
yavan nirupadhise nirvanadhatau parinirvati / yac chilavan  
purusapudgalah silavisuddhyadhipateyam avipratisaram pratilabhate /  
anupurvena yavan nirvanagamanayayam prathamah silanusamsah  
//

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(2) ms.8b2m, sh.60-12, p.28b6, d.24a5, n.26a5, co.26b1, ch.405c22  
punar aparam silavan purusapudglah maranakalasangamaye pratyupasthite,

"krtam bata me sukrtam kayena vaca manasa, na krtam bata me  
duscaritam kayena purvavat" iti "ya gatih krtapunyanam  
krtakusalanam krtabhayabhirutrananam tam gatim pretya,  
gamisyami"ti dvitiyam avipratisaram pratilabhate sugatigamanaya,  
avipratisarino hi purusapudgalasya bhadrakam maranam bhavati bhadraka  
kalakriya bhadrako 'bhisamparayah / ayam dvitiyah  
silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(3) ms.8b3r, sh.60-1, p.29a2, d.24b1, n.26b1, co.26b4, ch.406a1  
punar aparam silavatah purusapudgalasya digvidiksu kalyano  
varnakirtiyasabdasloko niscarati / ayam trtayah  
silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(4) ms.8b4m, sh.61-3, p.29a3, d.24b2, n.26b2, co.26b5, ch.406a3  
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah sukham svapiti sukham  
pratibudhyate / nisparidahena kayena cittena ca / ayam caturthah  
silanusamsah//

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(5) ms.8b4r, sh.61-6, p.29a4, d.24b3, n.26b2, co.26b6, ch.406a5  
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah supto 'pi devanam raksyo  
bhavati / ayam pañcamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(6) ms.8b5l, sh.61-9, p.29a5, d.24b3, n.26b3, co.26b7, ch.406a7  
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah na samki bhavati paratah  
papasya, na bhito na samtrastamanasah / ayam sasthah  
silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(7) ms.8b5m, sh.61-12, p.29a6, d.24b4, n.26b4, co.27a1, ch.406a9  
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah badhakanam pratyarthikanam  
apipratyamitranam chidraprpto 'pi raksyo bhavati, sarvada "ayam  
purusapudgala" (sbh i 96) iti viditva mitratam vapadyate  
madhyasthatam va / ayam saptamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(8) ms.8b6l, sh.61-17, p.29a8, d.24b6, n.26b5, co.27a2, ch.406a13  
punar aparam purvavad vyadanam yaksanam naivasikanam  
amanusyanam chidraprpto 'pi raksyo bhavati / yaduta tad eva silam  
adhipatim krtva / ayam astamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(9) ms.8b6m, sh.61-21, p.29b1, d.24b7, n.26b6, co.27a4, ch.406a16  
punar aparam silavan purusapudgalah dharmenalpakrachrena parato  
labham labhate / yaduta  
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran,  
yaduta siladhikaranahetoh satkrtas ca bhavati, gurukrto rajñam  
rajamatranam naigamajanapadanam dhaninam sresthinam  
sarthavahanam / ayam navamah silanusamsah //

(i)-c-iil-4-f-(10) ms.8b7m, sh.62-5, p.29b4, d.25a2, co.27a6, n.27a1, ch.406a21  
punar aparam purvavat sarvapranidhanani samrdhyanti / saced  
akamksate "kamadhatau ksatriyamahasalakulanam  
brahmanamahasalakulanam va grhapatimahasalakulanam va  
caturmaharajakayikanam va devanam, trayastrimsanam va

yamanam tusitanam nirmanaratinam paranirmitavasavartinam  
devanam sabhagatayopapadyeya" iti, upapadyate yathapi tad visuddhatvac  
chilanam /

saced akamksate "aho vataham dhyanani ca samapadya drste  
dharne sukham vihareyam / rupopaganam ca devanam  
sabhagatayopapadyeya" iti, viharaty upapadyate ca / tac ca silavato  
vitaragasya pranidhanam samrdhyati /

saced akamksate "ye te santa vimoksa atikramya tan arupyan  
copasampadya viharayeya / arupyopagatanam ca devanam  
sabhagatayopapadyeya" iti, purvavat //

saced akamksate "atyantanisthanirvanam adhigaccheyam" ity  
adhigacchati // tac ca visuddhatvac chilanam sarvatra ca vitaragatvat  
/

ayam dasamah silanusamso veditavyah //

nirdistah silaskandho vibhagasah, nirdista  
vipattisampattih, nirdistani paryayanamani, nirdista  
parisuddhipratyaveksa, nirdisto 'nusamsah //

sa esa sarvakaraparipurnah silasamvarah sambharaparigrhita  
akhyata uttano vivrtah prakasito, yatratmakamaih  
sramanyabrahmanyakamaih kulaputrah siksitavyam //

uddanam / vibhngas trividho jñeyah sampad dasavidha bhavet /  
paryayas ca sadakaro visuddhis trividha mata / anusamso  
dasavidhah eso 'sau silasamvarah /

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-. ms.9a3r, sh.63-14, p.30b2, d.25b3, n.27b3,  
co.28a1, ch.406b17 indriyasamvarah katamah / yathapihaikatyah  
indriyair guptadvaro viharaty araksitasmtir nipakasmrtir iti  
vistarah /

tatra katham indriyair guptadvaro viharati / araksitasmtir bhavati  
nipakasmrtir iti vistarena yavad raksati mana-indriyam  
mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate / evam indriyair guptadvaro viharati //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-ii ms.9a4r, sh.64-6, p.30b3, d.25b6, n.27b6, co.28a4,  
ch.406b21 tatra katham araksitasmtir bhavati /  
yathapihaikatyenendriyaguptadvaratam evadhipatim krtva srutam  
udgrhitam bhavati cintitam va punar bhavitam va / tena ca  
srutacintabhavanadhipateya smrtih pratilabdha bhavati / sa tasya eva  
smrteh pratilabhaya asampramosartham adhigamartham  
avinasartham kalena kalam tasminn eva srute yogam karoty  
abhyasam karoti, cintayam bhavanayam yogam abhyasam karoti / na  
bhavati srastaprayogo nirakrtaprayogah, evam anena tasyah  
srutasamudagatayas cintabhavanasamudagatayah smrteh kalena  
kalam srutacintabhavanayogakriyaya araksa krta bhavati / evam  
araksitasmtir bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-iii ms.9a6r, sh.65-9, p.30b7, d.26a2, n.28a2, co.28b1, ch.406c3 katham nipakasmrtir bhavati / sa tasyam eva smrtau nityakari ca bhavati nipunakari ca bhavati / tatra ya nityakarita iyam ucyate satatyakarita / tatra ya nipunakarita iyam ucyate satkrtyakarita / sa evam satatyakari satkrtyakari nipakasmrtir ity ucyate / sa yatharaksitasmrtir bhavati tatha tam smrtim na sampramosayati / sa yatha nipakasmrtir bhavati tatha tasyam evapramusitayam smrtau baladhanaprapto bhavati / yena sakto bhavati pratibalas ca rupanam abhibhavaya sabdanam gandhanam rasanam sprastavyanam dharmanam abhibhavaya //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-iv ms.9b1m, sh.66-4, p.31a3, d.26a5, n.28a4, co.28b4, ch.406c10 katham smrtiyaraksitamano bhavati / caksuh pratitya rupani cotpadyate caksurvijñanam, caksurvijñananantaram utpadyate vikalpakam manovijñanam, yena vikalpakena manovijñanena priyarupesu rupesu samrajyate, apriyarupesu rupesu vyapadyate / sa tam evadhipatim krtva tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakat tan manasam raksati, yatha samkleso notpadyate / evam srotram ghranam jihvam kayam/ manah pratitya dharmams cotpadyate manovijñanam / tac ca manovijñanam asty ayonisovikalpasahagatam samklesasamutthapakam / yena priyarupesu dharmesu samrajyate, apriyarupesu dharmesu vyapadyate, sa tam smrtim evadhipatim krtva tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakat tan manasam raksati evam asya samkleso notpadyate / evam smrtiyaraksitamano bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-v ms.9b4l, sh.66-19, p.31b2, d.26b3, n.28b3, co.29a3, ch.406c20 katham samavasthavacarako bhavati / samavasthocyate upeksha kusala va avyakrta va / sa tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakat tan manasam raksitva kusalayam vopeksayam avyakrtayam vavacarayati / tenocyate samavasthavacarakah / evam samavasthavacarako bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-v-(a) ms.9b5l, 6a2m, sh.67-3, p.31b4, d.26b5, n.28b5, co.29a5, ch.406c24 katham punas tasmad ayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakan manasam raksati / na nimittagrahi bhavati tesu rupesu sabdesu gandhesu rasesu sprastavyesu dharmesu nanuvyañjanagrahi, yato 'dhikaranam asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusraveyuh / sacet punah smrtisampramosat klesapracurataya va vivarjayato 'pi nimittagraham anuvyañjanagraham utpadyanta eva papaka akusala ye dharmas anusravanty eva cittam / tesam samvaraya pratipadyate / abhyam dvabhyam akarabhyam tasmad samklesasamutthapakad ayonisovikalpat tan manasam raksitam bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(i) ms.6a2r, sh.67-9, p.31b8, d.27a1, n.29a1, co.29b1, ch.407a2 katham ca punas tan manasam abhyam akarabhyam samraksya kusalayam vopeksayam avacarayaty avyakrtayam va / dvabhyam evakarabhyam / katamabhyam dvabhyam / yathaha raksati

caksurindriyam caksurindriyena samvaram apadyate / yatha  
caksurindriyam evam srotraghranajihvakayan, raksati  
mana-indriyam mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate / abhyam dvabhyam  
akarabhyam kusalayam vavyakrtayam vopeksayam tan  
manasam avacarayati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(d ms.6a4l, sh.68-1, p.32a4, d.27a3, n.29a3, co.29b3,  
ch.407a8 katham caksurvijñeyesu rupesu na nimittagrahi bhavati /  
nimittagraha ucyate, yac caksurvijñanagocarō rupam tasya gocarasya  
grahi bhavati caksurvijñanena / evam nimittagrahi bhavati yaduta  
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu (sbh i 106) / sacet punas tam gocaram  
parivarjayati caksurvijñanasyaivam na nimittagrahi bhavati  
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu / yatha caksurvijñeyesu rupesv evam  
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(3) ms.6a5r, sh.68-10, p.32a7, d.27a5, n.29a6, co.29b6,  
ch.407a13 katham nanuvyañjanagrahi bhavati caksurvijñeyesu rupesu  
/ anuvyañjanagraha ucyate, yas tesv eva caksurvijñeyesu rupesu  
caksurvijñanasyaiva samanantarasahotpannasya vikalpakasya manovijñanasya  
yo gocarah samragaya va samdvesaya va sammohaya va, tasya  
grahi bhavati manovijñanena / evam anuvyañjanagrahi bhavati yad uta  
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu / tam gocaram parivarjayati, notpadayati  
tadalambanam tan manovijñanam evam nanuvyañjanagrahi bhavati yaduta  
caksurvijñeyesu rupesu / evam  
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-0-(a)' ms.6a7l, sh.68-17, p.32b4, d.27b2, n.29b2,  
co.30a3, ch.407a21 apara jatir nimittagrahasyanuvyamjanagrahasya ca /  
tatra nimittagraho yac caksusa rupany abhasagatani tajjam  
manaskaram sammukhikrtya pasyati / tatranuvyañjanagrahah, tany  
eva rupani caksusabhasagatani tajjam (sbh i 108) manasikaram  
sammukhikrtya pasyati, api tu parato 'nusravapurvakam, srnoti  
'santy evamrupany evamrupani caksurvijñeyam rupani"ti  
yani tani tadanugatani namani padani vyañjanani yany adhipatim  
krtva yani nisritya yani pratisthayayam purusapudgalo  
yathasrutani caksurvijñeyani rupani vikalpayati/ ayam ucyate  
'nuvyañjanagrahah / yatha caksurvijñeyesu rupesu, evam  
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu veditavyam //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-0-(b)' ms.6b2m,sh. 69-7, p.33a1, d.27b6, n.29b6,  
co.30a7, ch.407b1 sa punar ayam nimittagraho 'nuvyañjanagrahas casti  
yannidanam asya yadadhikaranam yadadhipateyam asya papaka akusala  
dharmas cittam anusravanti / asti yan na tannidanam na tadadhikaranam  
na tadadhipateyam papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusravanti / tatra yo  
'yam nimittagraho 'nuvyañjanagrahas cayonisograhah yannidanam  
yadadhikaranam yadadhipateyam asya papaka akusala dharmas cittam  
anusravanti / tadrupam asau nimittagraham anuvyañjanagraham ca  
parivarjayati //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(5) ms.6b4l, sh.69-17, p.33a5, d.28a1, n.30a1, co.30b3, ch.407b8 papaka akusala dharmah katame / ragah, ragasamutthapitam kayaduscaritam vagduscaritam manoduscaritam / dveso, mohah, mohasamutthapitam ca kayaduscaritam vagduscaritam manoduscaritam ima ucyante "papaka akusala dharmah" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)- ms.6b4r, sh.70-1, w.\*71-14, p.33a7, d.28a3, n.30a3, co.30b5, ch.407b12 katham ete cittam anusravanti / yadalambanam cittamanovijñanam utpadyate gacchati pratisarati, tadalambanas tadalambanas tena cittamanovijñanena samprayuktah kayavanmanoduscaritasamutthapakas te ragadvesamoha utpadyante gacchanti pratisaranti / tenocyante "cittam anusravanti" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(z) ms.6b5m, sh.70-7, p.33b2, d.28a5, n.30a5, co.30b7, ch.407b16 evam tavan nimittagrahenanuvyañjanagrahena ca ya utpadyate samklesas caksurvijñeyesu rupesu yavan manovijñeyesu dharmesu, so 'sya notpadyate nimittagraham anuvyañjanagraham ca parivarjayatah / sacet punah smrtisampramosad va klesapracurataya va, ekakino 'pi viharatah purvadrstani caksurvijñeyani rupany adhipatim krtva, purvanubhutan srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyan dharman adhipatim krtva, utpadyante papaka akusala dharmah, tan utpannan nadhivasayati prajahati visodhayati vyantakaroti / tenocyate "tesam samvaraya pratipadyate" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(d ms.6b7l, sh.70-3, p.33b4, d.28b1, n.30b1, co.31a3, ch.407b24 sa yesu rupesu caksuh prerayitavyam bhavati, yesu srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu manah prerayitavyam bhavati, tesu tatha prerayati yatha na samklisyate / evam anena tasmāt samklesan mana-indriyam raksitam bhavati / tenocyate "raksati mana-indriyam" //

(i)-c-iil-5-a-(1)-v-(b)-(9) ms.7a1m, sh.71-2, p.33b8, d.28b3, n.30b2, co.31a5, ch.407b29 yesu punas caksurvijñeyesu rupesu caksurindriyam na prerayitavyam bhavati, yesu srotraghranajihvakaya manovijñeyesu dharmesu mana-indriyam na prerayitavyam bhavati, tesu sarvena sarvam sarvatha na prerayati / tenocyate "caksurindriyena samvaram apadyate" / tenocyate yavan "mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate" / ayam tavad vibhango vistarenendriyasamvarasya vijñeyah //

(i)-c-iil-5-b-(1) ms.7a2m, sh.71-10, p.34a3, d.28b5, n.30b4, co.31b1, ch.407c7 t| samasarthah / yena ca samvrnoti, yac ca samvrnoti, yatas ca samvrnoti, yatha ca samvrnoti, ya casau samvrtih, tat sarvam ekadhyam abhisamksipya indriyasamvara" ity ucyate //

tatra kena samvrnoti / yaraksita ca smrtis [dran pa la rtag 'grus byed pa bsgom pa gan yin pa ste] taya samvrnoti //

kim samvrnoti / caksurindriyam samvrnoti / srotraghranajihvakayamana-indriyam samvrnoti / idam

samvrnoti //

kutah samvrnoti / priyarupapriyarupebhyo rupebhyah sabdebhyo  
yavad dharmebhyo 'tah samvrntoti //

katham samvrnoti / na nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyañjanagrahi,  
yato 'dhikaranam eva papaka akusala dharmas cittam anusravanti /  
tesam samvaraya pratipadyate / raksatindriyam indriyena samvaram  
apadyate / ity evam samvrnoti //

ka punah samvrtih / yad aham / smrtiyaraksitamanaso bhavati,  
samavasthavacarakah / iyam ucyate samvrtih //

(i)-c-ii-5-b-(2) ms.7a4m, sh.72-7, p.34b2, d.29a3, n.31a2, co.31b5, ch.407c18  
punar aparah samasarthah / yas ca samvaropayah, yac ca  
samvaraniyam vastu, ya ca samvrtih / tad ekadhyam  
abhisamksipya "indriyasamvara" ity ucyate //

tatra katamah samvaropayah / yad aha / araksitasmrtir bhavati  
nipakasmrtir iti caksusa rupani drstva na nimittagrahi  
bhavati nanuvyañjanagrahi, yavan manasa dharman vijñaya na  
nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyañjanagrahi, yato 'dhikaranam eva papaka  
akusala dharmas cittam anusravanti / tesam (sbh i 114) samvaraya  
pratipadyate / raksatindriyam indriyena samvaram apadyate / ayam ucyate  
samvaropayah //

samvaraniyam vastu katamat / caksu rupam caivam yavan mano  
dharmas cedam ucyate samvaraniyam vastu //

tatra samvrtih katama / yad aha / smrtiyaraksitamanaso bhavati  
samavasthavacaraka itiyam ucyate samvrtih //

(i)-c-ii-5-b-(3) ms.7a6r, sh.72-1, p.34b8, d.29a7, n.31a6, co.32a3, ch.407c28  
sa khalv ayam indriyasamvarah samasato dvididhah /  
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhito bhavanabalasamgrhitas ca //

tatra pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitah, yena visayeshv adinavam  
pasyati no tu tam adinavam vyapakarsati prajahati //

tatra bhavanabalasamgrhitah, yena visayeshv adinavam pasyati,  
tam ca punar adinavam vyapakarsati prajahati //

tatra pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitenendriyasamvarena  
visayalambanam klesaparyavasthanam notpadayati na sammukhikaroti /  
na tv evasrayasannivistam anusayam prajahati, samudghatayati //

tatra bhavanabalasamgrhitenendriyasamvarena visayalambanam ca  
klesaparyavasthanam notpadayati na sammukhikaroti / sarvada  
sarvakalam asrayasannivistam canusayam prajahati samudghatayati  
//

ayam viseso 'yam abhipraya idam nanakaranam  
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitasya bhavanabalasamgrhitasya

cendriyasamvarasya //

tatra yo 'yam pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhita indriyasamvaro 'yam sambharamargasamgrhitah, yah punar bhavanabalasamgrhita indriyasamvarah sa vairagyabhūmipatito veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-6 ms.7b2r, sh.73-19, w.\*140-19, p.35a7, d.29b5, n.31b5, co.32b2, ch.408a14 bhojane matrajñata katama / yathapihaikatyah pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / na dravartham, na madartham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanartham iti vistarena purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i ms.7b3l, sh.74-3, w.\*140-22, p.35b2, d.29b7, n.31b7, co.32b5, ch.408a17 katham pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / pratisamkhyocyate prajña, yaya prajñaya kavadamkarasyaharasyadinavam samanupasyaty adinavadarsanena ca vidusayitvabhyavaharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a) ms.7b3r, sh.75-2, w.\*140-25, p.35b4, d.30a1, n.32a1, co.32b6, ch.408a19 tat punar adinavadarsanam katamat / yaduta yasyaiva kavadamkarasya paribhoganvayo va viparinamanvayo va paryesanvayo va //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)- ms.7b4l, sh.75-5, w/140-27, p.35b5, d.30a2, n.32a1, co.32b6, ch.408a21 paribhoganvaya adinavah katamah / yathapihaikatyo yasmin samaya aharam aharati varnasampannam api gandhasampannam api rasasampannam api supranitam api tasya kavadamkara aharah samanantaraksipta evasye yada dantayantravicurnitas ca lalavisaraviklinnas ca bhavati lalaparivestitas ca bhavati / sa tasmin samaye kanthanalipraluthitas ca bhavati / sa yasau purvika purana manapata tam sarvena sarvam vijahati / param ca vikrtim apadyate / yasyam ca vikrtau vartamanas charditakopamah khyati / tadavastham cainam saced ayam bhokta purusapudgalah saced akarato (sbh i 118) manasikuryat samanumaret, nasya sarvena sarvam anyatrapi tavad aviparinate, pranite bhojane bhogakamata samtistheta, kah punar vadas tatra tadavastha iti / ya ebhir akarair anekavidhair anayanupurvyā bhojanaparibhogam adhipatim krtva yasau subha varnanibha antardhiyate, adinavas ca pradurbhavaty asucisamgrhitah / ayam ucyate paribhoganvaya adinavo yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)- ms.7b6r/46a5m,sh.76-10,w.\*141-11, p.36a4,d.30a7, n.32a7,co.33a5, ch.408b3 tatra katamo viparinamanvaya adinava ahare / tasya tam aharam ahrtavatas bhuktavato yada viparinamati ratrya madhyame va yame, pascime va yame, tada sa rudhiramamsasnayvasthitvagadiny anekavidhani bahunanaprakarany asmin kaye 'sucidravyani vivardhayati samjanayati / [de dag las la la ni bsan ba dan / gci ba'i dnos por yons su 'ju bar 'gyur zin /] parinatas cadhobhagi bhavati / yad asya divase socayitavyam ca bhavati tena ca yah sprsto bhavati hasto va pado va, anyatamanyatamam vangapratyangam, tad vijugupsaniyam bhavaty atmanah paresam ca / tannidas casyotpadyante kaye bahavah kayika abadhah /

tadyatha gandah, pitakah, dadru, vicarcika, kanduh,  
kusthah, kitibhah, kilasah, jvarah, kasah, sothah,  
sosah, apasmarah, atakkaram, pandurogah, rudhiram,  
pittabhadgandara itime canye 'py evambhagiyah kaye kayika abadha  
utpadyante / bhuktam (sbh i 120) vasya vipadyate / yenasya kaye  
visucika samtisthate / ayam ucyate viparinamanvaya adinavo  
yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3) ms.46a7m, sh.78-2, w.\*141-25, p.36b4, d.30b5,  
n.32b5, co.33b4, ch.408b14 tatra katamah paryesananvaya adinava  
ahare / paryesananvaya adinavo 'nekavidhah samudananakrtah,  
araksakrtah, snehparibhramsakrtah / atrptikrtah,  
asvatantryakrtah, duscaritakrtas ca //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(d-(1)ms.46b1l, sh.78-8, w.\*141-27, p.36b5, d.30b7,  
n.32b7, co.33b5, ch.408b18 tatra katama adinava ahare samudananakrtah  
/ yathapihaikatyah aharahetor aharanidanam site sitena  
hanyamanah, usne usnena hanyamanah, utsahate, ghatate,  
vyayacchate / krsina va, goraksyena va, vanijyena va,  
lipiganananyasanasamkhyamudrayanekavidhena  
silpasthanakarmasthanenapratilabdhasya vaharasya pratilambhaya,  
upacayaya va, yathaharasyaivam aharanidanasya tasyaivam utsahatah,  
ghatatah, vyayacchatah / sacet te karmanta vipadyante sa tannidanam  
socati, klamyati, paridevate, uras tadayati, krantati, sammoham  
apadyate / "moho bata me vyayamo nisphala" iti / ayam  
samudananasahagata adinavo yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(2)ms.46b2r, sh.78-20, w.\*142-10, p.37a3,  
d.31a3,n.33a4,co.34a3, ch.408b27 sacet sampadyate sa  
tasyaraksadhikaranahetos tivram autsukyam apadyate / "kaccin me bhoga  
rajña vapahriyerams caurair va, agnina va dahyerann udakena  
vohyeyuh, kunihita va nidhayah pranasyeyuh, kuprayukta (sbh i 122)  
va karmantah pralujyeran, apriya va dayada adhigaccheyuh, kule va  
kulangara utpadyeta, yas tan bhogan anayena vyasanam apadayet" / ayam  
araksasahagata adinavo yadutahare //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(3)ms.46b4l, sh.79-5, w.\*142-17, p.37a6, d.31a6,  
n.33a6, co.34a5, ch.408c5 katama adinavah snehparibhramsakrtah /  
yathapi tad aharanidanam aharadhikaranahetor mata  
putrasyavarnam bhasate / putro matuh, pita putrasya, putrah  
pituh, bhrata bhaginiya, bhagini bhratuh, sahayakah sahayakasya,  
prageva jano janasya, te canyo 'nyam vighrita bhavanti, vivadam  
apannas tathodara brahmanaksatriyagrhapatimahasala  
aharadhikaranahetor evam vighrita vivadam apannah, anyo 'nyam  
panina praharanti, lostenapi, dandenapi, sastrenapi  
praharanti / ayam ucyate snehparibhramsakrta adinavah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(4)ms.46b5m, sh.79-16, w.\*142-26, p.37b2,  
d.31b1.n.33b2,co.34b1, ch.408c11 tatra katamo 'trptikrta adinavah /

yathapi tad rajanah ksatriya murddhabhisiktah svesu grama  
nigamarastrarajadhanisv asamtusta viharanta ubhayato  
vyuhakani samgramanikani pratisaranti samkhaih kamyamanaih,  
patahair vadyamanaih, isubhih ksipyamanair vividhais te tatra  
bhrantenasvena sardham samagacchanti bhrantena hastina, rathena,  
pattina sardham samagacchanti / isubhih saktibhir vapakrttagatra  
maranam va nigacchanti maranamatrakam va duhkham / ayam ucyate  
'trptikrta adinava iti yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)-(5)ms.46b7l, sh.80-4, w.\*142-35, p.37b6, d.31b4,  
n.33b5, co.34b4, ch.408c18 tatra katama 'svatantryakrta adinavah /  
yathapi tad rajñah pauruseya avarodhikani nagarany  
anupraskandatah taptenapi tailenavasicyante, taptaya vasaya, taptaya  
gomayalodikaya, taptena tamrena, taptenayasa / isubhih saktibhis  
capakrttagatra maranam va nigacchanti maranamatrakam va  
duhkham / ayam ucyate 'svatantryakrta adinava iti yo va punar anyo 'py  
evambhagiyah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(a)-(3)(6)ms.46b8m, sh.80-12, w.\*143-4, p.38a1, d.31b6,  
n.33b7, co.34b6, ch.408c23 tatra katamo duscaritakrta adinavah /  
yathapi tad ekatyenaharanidanam prabhutam kayena duscaritam  
krtam bhavaty upacitam, yatha kayenaivam vaca manasa sa ca yasmin  
samaya abadhiko bhavati, dukhito, badhaglanah, tasya tat purvakam  
kayaduscaritam vanmanoduscaritam, parvatanam va  
parvatakutanam va, sayahne yac chayavalambate 'dhyavalambate  
'bhipralambate / tasyaivam bhavati / "krtam bata me papam na krtam  
bata me punyam kayena vaca manasa, so 'ham ya gatih  
krtapapanam gatim pretya gamisyami"ti vipratisari kalam  
karoti kalam ca krtva 'payesupapadyate yaduta narakesu  
tiryakpretesu / ayam ucyate duscaritakrta adinavah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(1)-i-(d' ms.47a2m, sh.81-5, w.\*143-15, p.38a6, d.32a3, n.34a3,  
co.35a4, ch.409a6 tasyaivam bhavati / ity ayam aharah paryesyamano  
'pi sadinavah / paribhujyamano 'pi sadinavah / paribhukto 'pi  
parinama adinavah / evam asti punar asyahasya kacid  
anusamsamatra, sa punah katama / aharasthitiko 'yam kaya  
aharam nisritya tisthati / nanaharah / iyam apy  
anusamsamatra /

(sbh i 126) evam asyahasasthitiko 'yam kayh suciram api tisthañ ca  
varsasatam va tisthati / kimcid va punar bhuyah samyak  
parihriyamanah / asti casyarvag uparatih / tatra ye kayasthitimatre  
pratipannah na te supratipannah, ye kayasthitimatrakena  
samtusta na ca te susamtusta, na ca punas ta aharakrtam  
paripurnam anavadyam anusamsam pratyannubhavanti / ye punar na  
kayasthitimatrakena samtustah, na kayasthitimatrake  
pratipannah, api tu tam eva kayasthitim nisritya brahmacaryam  
samudagamaya pratipannah, te supratipannah, ta eva ca punah  
paripurnam anavadyam anusamsam pratyannubhavanti //

(i)-c-ii-6-a-(1)-ii-(a) ms.47a5l, sh.82-3, w.\*143-29, p.38b5, d.32b1, n.34b2, co.35b2, ch.409a16 "tan na me pratirupam syad yad va pratyavarenaharanusamsamatrakena samtusto vihareyam / na me pratirupam syad yad aham balasabhagatam balasahadharmikatam adhyapadyeyam" / evam ahare sarvakaram paripurnam adinavam jñatva sa itah pratisamkhyayadinavadarsi, nihsarananvesi caharanihsaranartham eva putramamsopamam aharam aharati /

tasyaivam bhavati / "evam ete dayakadanapatayah krcchrena bhogan samudaniya, mahantam paryesanakrtam adinavam pratyannubhavantah, prapadya prapadya tvannamsasonitam asmakam anuprayacchanti / yadutanukampam upadaya visesaphalarthinah tasyasmakam tatha pratilabdhasya pindapatasyayam evamrupo 'nurupah paribhogah syat / yad aham tatha (sbh i 128 ) paribhutam atmanam sthapayitva paribhūñjiya, yatha tesam karah kṛta atyartham mahaphalah syur mahanusamsa mahadyutayo mahavistarah, candropamas ca kulany upasamkrameyam vyavakrsya kayam, vyavakrsya cittam hrīman apragalbhah, anatmotkarsi, aparapansi / yatha svena labhena sucittah syam sumanah, evam parasyapi labhena sucittah syam sumanah / evamcittas ca punah kulany upasamkrameyam, tat kuta etal labhyam pravrajitena parakulesu yad dadatu me pare ma na dadatu / satkṛtya, masatkṛtya, prabhutam ma stokam, pranitam ma luham, tvaritam ma dhandham / evam caritasya me kulany upasamkramatah sacet pare na dadyus tenaham na tesam antika aghatacittataya pratighacittataya vyavadiryeyam / na ca punas tannidanam kayasya bhedad apayopapattya vighatam apadyeyam / yaduta tam evaghatacittatam pratighacittatam adhipatim kṛtva saced asatkṛtya na satkṛtya, sacet stokam na prabhutam / sacel luham na pranitam, saced dhandham na tvaritam dadyuh / tayaham naghatacittataya, pratighacittataya ca vyavadiryeyam" iti vistarena purvavat / "imam caham kavadi-karam aharam nisṛitya tatha tatha pratipadyeyam, tañ ca matram prativedyeyam / yena me jivitendriyanirodhas (sbh i 130) ca na syan na ca pindakena klamyeyam / brahmacaryanugrahas ca me syad evam ca me sramanabhava pravrajitabhava sthitasayayam pindapataparibhogah pratirupas ca parisuddhas canavadyas ca syad" ebhir akaraih sa pratisamkhyayaharam aharati //

(i)-c-ii-6-a-(1)-ikb) ms.48a1l, sh.84-3, w.\*144-28, p.39b7, d.33a6, n.35a7, co.36b2, ch.409b16 arahah punah katamah / catvara arahah / kavadamkarah, sparsah, manahsamcetana, vijñanam casmims tv arthe kavadamkara ahara 'bhipretah / sa punah katamah / tadyatha mantha va, apupa va, odanakulmasam va, sarpīh, tailam, madhu, phanitam, mamsam, matsya, vaiiura, lavanam, ksiram, dadhi, navanitam itimani canyani caivamrupany upakaranani yani kavadani kṛtvabhavyavahriyante / tasmāt kavadamkara ity ucyate / aharatiti bhunkte, pratinisevaty abhyavaharati, khadati, bhaksayati, svadayati, pibati, cusatiti paryayah //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(2) ms.48a2r, sh.85-5, w.m45-7, p.40a3, d.33b2, n. 35b3, co.36b3, ch.409b22 na dravartham iti / yas caite kamopabhogina ity artham aharam aharanti / yad "vayam aharena prinitagatrah samtarpitagatrah pratyupasthite sayahnakale samaye, abhikrantayam rajanyam, maulibaddhikabhiih sardham alaburomasabahubhih kandukastanibhir naribhih sardham kridantah, ramamanah, paricarayantah, auddhatyam dravam praviskarisyama" iti / drava esa arye dharmavinaye yaduta kamaragopasamhita maithunopasamhitah papaka akusala dharma vitarkah / yair ayam (sbh i 132) khadyamano badhyamana uddhatendriyo bhavaty unnatendriyas ca, drutamanasah, plutamanasah, asthitamanaso 'vyupasantamanasah, te punar atyartham aharam aharanto dravartham aharantity ucyate / srutavams tv aryasravakah pratisamkhyanabalika adinavadarsi nihsaranam prajanan paribhunkte / na tu tatha yatha te kamopabhogino bhun̄jante / tenaha na dravartham //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(3) ms.48a5l, sh.86-11, w.\*145-20, p.40b1, d.33b7, n.36a1, co.37a4, ch.409c5 na madartham na mandanartham na vibhusanartham iti / yathapi ta eva kamopabhogina ity artham aharam aharanti / "adya vayam aharam ahrtavanto yaduta prabhutañ ca trptito yathasaktyabalam / snigdhm ca, vrsyañ ca, brmhaniyañ ca, varnasampannam, gandhasampannam, rasasampannam endhibhute / nirgatayam rajanyam sakta bhavisyamah pratibala vyayamakaranah, yadutatatikriyaya va, nirghatena, vyayamasilaya va, ullothanena va, prthivikhatena va, bahuvyayamena va, padavastambhanena va, plavanena va langhanena va cakravyayamena va / tam ca punar vyayamam nisritya balavanto bhavisyamah vyayatagatra / dirgham carogah, cirakalam casmakam yauvanam anuvartakam bhavisyati, no tu tvaritam virupakarani jara deham abhibhavisyati"ti / "cirataram ca jivisyama" (sbh i 134) iti / "prabhutabhaksane ca pratibala bhavisyamah / bhuktam ca samyak parinamisyati / dosanam cacayah krto bhavisyati" / ity arogyamadartham, yauvanamadartham, jivitamadartham paribhūjate /

tesam punar evam bhavati / "krtavyayama vayam snatrasamvidhanam karisyamo yaduta sucina toyena gatrani praksalayisyamah / praksalitagatras ca kesani ca prasadhayisyamah / vividhena canulepanena, kayam anupalipya vividhair vastrair vividhair malyair vividhair alamkaraih kayam bhusayisyamah" / tatra yat snanaprasadhananulepanam idam ucyate tesam mandanam / tatha mandanajatanam yad vastramalyabharanadharanam idam ucyate vibhusanam iti / mandanartham vibhusanartham paribhūjate / ta evam madamatta mandanajativibhusitagatrah / pratyupasthite madyahnasamaye sayahnasamaye va bhaktasamaye trsita bubhuksitas ca, parena tarsena, paraya nandya, parenamodena, anadinavadarsino nihsaranam aprajananto yathopapannam aharam aharanti / yavad eva punah punar dravartham, madarthamm, mandanartham,

vibhusanartham ca / srutavams tv aryasravakah  
pratisamkhyanabalika adinavadarsi nihsaranam prajanan paribhunkte  
/ na tu tatha yatha te kamopabhoginah paribhuñjate/ "nanyatremam  
asamnisevanam prahatavyam aharam pratinisevamana eva  
prahasyami"ti //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(4) ms.48b3m, sh.88-16, w.\*146-19, p.41b1, d.34b4, n.36b5,  
co.38a1, ch.410a3 yavad evasya kayasya sthitaya iti bhuktva nabhuktva  
yas ca jivitasya kayasthitir ity ucyate / "so 'ham imam aharam ahartya  
jivisyami, na marisyami"ty aharati / tenaha yavad evasya kayasya  
sthitaye //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-i ms.48b4l, sh.89-1, w.\*146-23, p.41b2, d.34b5, n.36b7,  
co.38a3, ch.410a7 katham yapanaya aharati / dvididha yatra, asti  
krcchrena yatra asty akrcchrena //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-i-(a) ms.48b4m, sh.89-2, w.\*146-23, p.41b3, d.34b6, n.36b7,  
co.38a3, ch.410a9 krcchrena yatra katama / yadrupam aharam aharato  
jighatsa daurbalyam va bhavati / duhkhitto va badhaglanah /  
adharmena va pindapatam paryesate, na dharmena / raktah  
paribhunkte sakto grddho grathito murchito 'dhyavasito 'dhyavasayam  
apannah / guruko vasya kayo bhavaty akarmanyah, aprahanaksamah,  
yenasya dhandham cittam samadhiyate / krcchrena  
vasvasaprasvasah pravartante / styanamiddham va cittam  
paryavanahati / iyam ucyate krcchrena yatra //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-i-(b) ms.48b5m, sh.89-11, w.m46-32, p.41b7, d.35a2, n.37a3,  
co.38a7, ch.410a16 akrcchrena yatra katama / yathapi tadrupam aharam  
aharato yatha jighatsa daurbalyam va na bhavati / nabhyadhiko bhavati  
duhkhitto va badhaglanah / dharmena va pindapatam paryesate,  
na vadharmena / arakto va paribhunkte 'sakto 'grdhro 'grathito  
'murchito 'nadhyavasito 'nadhyavasayam apannah / na casya kayo guruko  
bhavati karmanyah bhavati prahanaksamah / yenasya tvaritam cittam  
samadhiyate / alpakrcchrenasvasaprasvasah pravartante /  
styanamiddham cittam na paryavanahati / iyam ucyate 'lpakrcchrena  
yatra //

tatra ya krcchrena yatra taya jivitasthitir bhavati, kayasya  
savadya sasamklista / tatra ye 'yam alpakrcchrena yatra taya  
jivitasthitir bhavati / kayasya sa ca punar anavadyasamklista /  
tatra srutavan aryasravakah savadyam samklistam yatram  
parivarjayati, anavadyam asamklistam yatram gacchati,  
pratisevate / tenaha yapanayai //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii ms.48b8l, sh.90-11, w.\*147-6, p.42a7, d.35a7, n.37b2,  
co.38b6, ch.410a29 sa punar anavadyasamklista yatra ya purvam  
ukta tam katham kalpayati / aha / yady "ayam jighatsoparataye,  
brahmacaryanugrahaye"ti, "pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami navam  
ca notpadayisyami / yatra ca me bhavisyati / balam ca, sukham  
canavadyata ca, sparsaviharata ce"ti / evam pratisevamanah

anavadyam asamklistam yatram kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(a) ms.49a1m, sh.91-3, w.\*147-12, pa2b1, d.35b2, n.37b4, co.39a1, ch.410b4 katham ca punar jighatsoparataya aharati / pratyupasthite bhaktasamaye, utpannam ksudhayam, yada paribhunkte tasyaiva ksutparyavasthanasya jighatsadaurbalyasya ca prativigamaya tañ ca matram paribhunkte / yathasya bhuktavato 'kale punar jighatsadaurbalyam na badhate, yaduta sayahnasamaye va, abhikrantayam va rajanyam, svabhute 'pratyupasthite bhaktasamaye / evam jighatsoparataya aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(b) ms.49a2m, sh.91-10, w.\*147-19, p.42b4, d.35b4, n.37b6, co.39a3, ch.410b10 katham brahmacaryanugrahayaharati / tam matram paribhunkte / tadrupam aharam aharati / yenasya kusalapakse prayuktasya drsta eva dharme bhuktasamanantaram tasminn eva va divase 'gurukah kayo bhavati / karmanyas ca bhavati, prahanaksamas ca, yenasya tvaritatvaritam cittam samadhiyate / alpakrahchrenasvasaprasvasah pravartante / styanamidham cittam na paryavanahati, yenayam bhavyo bhavati pratibalas ca ksipram eva, apraptasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai / evam brahmacaryanugrahayaharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(c) ms.49a4m, sh.91-20, w.\*147-28, p.42b8, d.35b7, n.38a2, co.39a6, ch.410b17 katham "pauranam vedanam prahasyami"ty aharati / yathapi tad atitam adhvanam upadayamatraya va paribhuktam bhavaty apathyam va, aparinate va, yenasya vividhah kayika abadhah samutpanno bhavati / tadyatha kanduh, (sbh i 140) kusthah kitibhah kilasa iti vistarena purvavat / tasya cabadhanidana utpadyante saririka vedana duhkhas tivrah, kharah, katuka, amanapah / tasyabadhasyopasamaya tasam ca tannidanam duhkhanam vedanam upasamaya hitam pathyam anukulam anulomikam vaidyopadistena vidhina bhaisajyam pratisevate / sampreyam caharam aharati / yenasyotpannasyabadhasya tannidanam ca duhkhanam vedanam prahanam bhavati / evam "pauranam vedanam prahasyami"ty aharam aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(d) ms.49a6m, sh.92-13, w.\*147-38, p.43a4, d.36a3, n.38a5, co.39b3, ch.410b27 katham "navam vedanam notpadayisyami"ty aharam aharati / sa vartamanam adhvanam upadaya sukhi, arogah, balavan, namatraya va paribhunkte, apathyam va, aparinate va / yenasyanagatam adhvanam upadaya svo va, uttarasvo va, visucika va kaye samtistheta / anyatamanyatamo va kaye kayika abadhah samutpadyeta / tadyatha kanduh, kusthah, kitibhah, kilasa iti vistarena purvavat / tannidana utpadyerañ charirika vedanah purvavat / evam ca "navam vedanam notpadayisyami"ty aharati //

(i)-c-iil-6-a-(5)-ii-(e) ms.49b2l, sh.93-1, w.\*148-6, pa3a7, d.36a5, n.38b1, co.39b5, ch.410c5 katham "yatra me bhavisyati balam ca sukham canavadyata ca sparsaviharata ce"ty aharati / yat tavad bhuktva

jivatity evam yatra bhavati / yat punar jighatsadaurbalyam apanayati  
evam asya balam bhavati / yat punah pauranam vedanam prajahati /  
navam notpadayaty evam asya sukham bhavati / yat punar dharmena  
pindapatam paryestiyaraktah paribhunkte 'sakta iti vistarena  
purvavad evam asyanavadyata bhavati / yat punar (sbh i 142) bhuktavato na  
gurukah kayo bhavati, karmanyas ca bhavati, prahanaksamo vistarena  
purvavad evam asya sparsaviharata bhavati /

tenaha pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / na dravartham, na madartham,  
na mandanartham iti vistarena purvavad ayam tavad bhojane  
matrajñataya vistaravibhagah //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(1) ms.49b41, sh.93-14, w.m48-17, p.43b4, d.36b2, n.38b5,  
co.40a2, ch.410c15 samasarthah punah katamah / aha / yam ca  
paribhunkte yatha ca paribhunkte 'yam samasarthah / kam  
paribhunkte / yaduta kavadamkaram aharam, mantha va, apupa va,  
odanakulmasam va vistarena purvavat / katham paribhunkte /  
pratisamkhyaya paribhunkte / na dravartham, na madartham, na  
mandanartham iti vistarena purvavat //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(2) ms.49b51, sh.93-21, w.\* 148-23, p.43b7, d.36b5, n.38b7,  
co.40a5, ch.410c19 punar aparah samasarthah /  
pratipaksaparigrhitam ca paribhunkte kamasukhallikantavivarjitam  
catmaklamathantavivarjitam ca brahmacaryanugrahaya ca /

katham pratipaksaparigrhitam / yad aha / pratisamkhyayaharam  
aharati /

katham kamasukhallikantavivarjitam ca / yad aha / na dravartham na  
madarantham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanartham iti /

katham atmaklamathantavivarjitam / yad aha / "jighatsoparataye,  
pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami / navam ca notpadayisyami /  
yatra ca me bhavisyati / balam ca sukham ce"ti /

katham brahmacaryanugrahaya paribhunkte / yad aha /  
brahmacaryanugrahaya, "anavadyata ca sparsaviharata ca me  
bhavisyati"ti //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(3)-(a) ms.49b6r, sh.94-11, w.\*148-33, p.44a4, d.37a2, n.39a4,  
co40b2, ch.411a1 punar aparah samasarthah / dvayam idam bhojanam,  
cabhojanam ca / tatra bhojanam yat sarvena sarvam sarvatha kimcin na  
paribhunkte / (sbh i 144) abhuñjanas ca mriyate /

tatra bhojanam dvidham / samabhojanam, visamabhojanam ca / tatra  
samabhojanam yan natyalpam natiprabhutam, napatyham, napatinate na  
samklistam /

tatra visamabhojanam yad atyalpam atiprabhutam ca, aparinate va,  
apatyham va, samklistam va paribhunkte /

tatra samabhojane natyalpabhojane jighatsadaurbalyam anutpannam

notpadayati, utpannam prajahati /

tatra natiprabhutabhojanena samabhojanena na gurukah kayo bhavaty  
akarmanyah, aprahanaksamo vistarena purvavat /

tatra parinatabhojanena pathyabhojanena samabhojanena pauranam ca  
vedanam prajahati / navam ca notpadayisyaty evam asya yatra bhavati  
balam ca, sukham ca /

asamklistabhojanena samabhojanenanavadyata ca bhavati sparsaviharata  
ca /

tatratyalpabhojanam yena jivati jighatsadaurbalyaparitas ca jivati /  
atiprabhutabhojanam / yenasya gurubharadhyakrantah kayo bhavati / na  
ca kalena bhaktam parinamati /

tatraparinatabhojanena visucika kaye samtisthate /  
anyatamanyatamo va kaye kayika abadhah samutpadyate /  
yathaparinatabhojanenaivam apathyabhojanena /

tatrayam apathyabhojane visesah / dosah pracayam gacchati, kharam  
cabadham sprsati /

tatra samklistabhojanenadharmena pindapatam paryesya raktah  
paribhunkte, sakto grddho grathita iti vistarena purvavat / iti yah  
samabhojanam ca paribhunkte / visamabhojanam ca parivarjayati / tasmad  
bhojane samakarity ucyate / bhojane ca samakaritaisa ebhir akarair  
akhyata, uttana, vivrta, samprakasita / yaduta  
pratisamkhyayaharam aharati / (sbh i 146) na dravartham, na  
madartham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanartham iti vistarena  
purvavat //

(i)-c-ii-6-b-(3)-(b) ms.50a5r, sh.96-1, w.\*149-20, p.45a2, d.37b5, n.40a1,  
co.41a6, ch.411a27 tatra yat tavad aha / "pratisamkhyayaharam aharati /  
na dravartham, na madartham, na mandanartham na  
vibhusanartham", yavad eva, "asya kayasya sthitaye, yapanayai", anena  
tavad abhojanam ca pratiksipati /

yat punar aha / "jighatsoparataye, brahmacaryanugrahaya" vistarena yavat  
"sparsaviharatayai", anena visamabhojanam pratiksipati /

katham ca punar visamabhojanam pratiksipati / ["bkres pa bsal bar bya  
ba'i phyr zes gan gsuns pa des ni / re zig zas ha can chun ba'i zas  
ran pa ma yin" pa spon bar byed do] /

yat tavat aha / "brahmacaryanugrahaya", anenatiprabhutabhojanam  
pratiksipati /

yad aha / "pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami, navam ca  
notpadayisyami" ty anenaparinatabhojanatam apathyabhojanatam ca  
pratiksipati /

yad aha / "yatra ca me bhavisyati, balam", anena natyalpabhojanatam

natiprabhutabhojanatam ca darsayati /

yad aha / "sukham ca me bhavisyati"ty anena parinatabhojanatam  
pathyabhojanatam ca darsayati /

yad aha / "anavadyata ca me bhavisyati, sparsaviharata ce"ty  
anenasamklistabhojanatam darsayati /

yo 'sav adharmena pindapatam paryesya raktah paribhunkte /  
sakto vistarena purvavat / sa samklistas ca paribhunkte,  
savadyata casya bhavati / tasyaiva ca kusalapaksaprayuktasya  
pratisamlayane, yoge, manasikare, uddesasvadyaye, arthacintayam ta  
eva papaka akusala vitarkas cittam anusravanti / ye 'sya tannimnam,  
tatpravanam, tatpragbharam (sbh i 148) cittasantatim pravartayanti /  
yenasya sparsaviharo na bhavati /

sa ceyam dvidvidha sparsaviharata / atiprabhutabhojanaparivarjanac ca  
yenasya na gurukah kayo bhavaty akarmanyah, aprahanaksama iti  
vistarena purvavat / ahare casvadakaranad yenasya  
vitarkasamksobhakrtasparsaviharata na bhavati /

tad evam sati sarvair ebhah padair bhojane samakarita vyakhyata  
bhavati / iyam ucyate bhojane matrajñata // vistaratah samksepatas ca  
//

(i)-c-ii-7-a-(1)-i ms.50b3r, sh.97-16, p.45b7, d.38b1, n.40b5, co.42a3,  
ch.411c6 purvaratraparartram jagarikayogasyanuyuktata katama /  
tatra katamah purvaratrah / katamo 'pararatrah / katamo  
jagarikayogah / katama jagarikayogasyanuyuktata //

(i)-c-ii-7-a-(1)-ii ms.50b4l, sh.98-3, w.\*71-28, p.45b8, d.38b2, n.40b6,  
co.42a4, ch.411c8 tatrayam sayahnam purvaratrah, sayahnam  
suryasyastamgamanam upadaya, yo ratryah purvabhagah satirekam  
praharam / apararatrah katamah / yo ratrya aparabhagah satirekam  
praharam /

tatrayam jagarikayogah / yad aha / diva cankramanisadyabhyam  
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati / ratryah prathame  
yame cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam  
parisodhayati / parisodhya, bahir viharasya padau praksalya, viharam  
pravisyā, daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati pade padam adhaya,  
alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanann utthanasamjñam eva  
manasikurvan, sa ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya,  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam  
parisodhayati /

tatreyam jagarikayogasyanuyuktata / yathapi tad buddhasya bhagavatah  
sravako jagarikayogasya srota tatra ca siksitukamo bhavati /  
tathabhutasyasya "yaj jagarikayogam arabhya buddhanujñatam  
jagarikayogam sampadayisyami"ti yas chando viryo vyayamo  
niskramah parakramah sthana arambha utsaha utsudhir aprativanis

cetasah (sbh i 152) samgrahah satatyam //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(a)-(d) ms.50b7m, sh.99-9, w.\*71-37, p.46a8, d.39a2, n.41a5, co.42b3, ch.411c22 tatra katham diva cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam parisodhayati / "diva" ucyate suryasyabhyudgamanasamayam upadaya yavad astamgamanasamayam / "cankrama" ucyata ayate vipulamapite prthivipradese gamanapratyagamanapratisamyuktam kayakarma / "nisadya" ucyate yathapihaikatyo mañce va pithe va trnasamstare va nisidati, paryankam abhujya, rjum kayam pranidhayabhimukhim smrtim upasthapyam / avaranany ucyante pañca nivaranañi / avaraniya dharmaya ye nivaranasthaniya dharmaya nivaranaaharakah / te punah katame / kamacchandah, vyapadah, styanamidham, auddhatyakaukrtyam, vicikitsa, subhata pratighanimittam andhakaro jñatijanapadamaravitarkah pauranasya ca hasitakriditaraparivaritasyanusmrtih, trayas cadhvanah, tryadhvagata cayonisodharmacinta //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1) ms.51a2r, sh.100-7, p.46b6, d.39a6, n.41b3, co.43a1, ch.412a5 ebhyah katham cankramena cittam parisodhayati / katibhyas ca parisodhayati / styanamidhat styanamidhaharakac cavaranañt parisodhayati / alokanimittam anena sadhu ca susthu ca sugrhitam bhavati sumanasikrtam sujutam supratividdham / sa alokasahagatena suprabhasasahagatena cittena channe va, abhyavakase va, cankrame cankramyamanah anyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanena cittam sandarsayati samuttejayati sampraharsayati / (sbh i 154) yaduta buddhanusmrtya va, dharmasamghasilatya gadevatanusmrtya va / kaye va punar anena styanamidhadinavapratisamyukta dharmah sruta bhavanty udgrhita dhrtah / tadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranam gathodananidanavadanativrttakajatakavaipulyadbhutadharnopadesah / yesu styanamidham anekaparyayena vigarhitam vijugupsitam / styanamidhaprahanam punah stutam varnitam prasastam / tan vistarena svarena svadhyayam karoti / paresam va prakasayati, artham va cintayati tulayaty upapariksate, diso va vyavalokayati, candranaksatragraharasru va drstim carayati, udakena mukham akledayati / evam asya tat styanamidhaparyavasthanam anutpannam ca notpadyate, utapannam ca prativigacchati / evam anena tasmad avaraniyad dharmacittam parisodhitam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2) ms.51a6m, sh.101-7, p.47a7, d.39b7, n.42a3, co.43b2, ch.412a23 tatra nisadyaya katamebhyah avaraniyebhyo dharmebyas cittam parisodhayati / katham ca punah parisodhayati / aha / caturbhya avaraniyebhyo dharmebyah parisodhayati, kamacchandad vyapadah auddhatyakaukrtyad vicikitsayas tadaharakebhyas ca dharmebyah //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-i ms.51b1l, sh.101-10, p.47b1, d.40a1, n.42a4, co.43b3, ch.412a26 sa utpanne va kamacchandaparyavasthane prativinodanayanutpanne va durikaranaya, nisadya paryankam abhujya, rjum kayam pranidhaya pratimukham smrtim upasthapyam,

vinilakam va vipuyakam va vipadumakam va vyadhmatamakam  
vikhaditakam va vilohitakam vasthim va samkalikam  
vanyatamanyatamam bhadrakam samadhinimittam manasikaroti / ye va  
punar anena dharmah kamaragaprahanam evarabhya  
kamacchandaprahanayodgrhita bhavanti, dhrta vacasa parijita  
manasanviksita drstyā supratividdhah / tadyatha sutram  
geyam vyakaranam iti vistarena purvavat / ye 'nekaparyayena  
kamaragam kamacchandam kamalayam kamaniyantim  
kamadhyavasanaṃ vigarhanti vivarnayanti vijugupsayanti /  
kamaragaprahanam (sbh i 156) anekaparyayena stuvanti varnayanti  
prasamsanti / tan dharmams tatha nisanno yoniso manasikaroti /  
evam asyanutpannam ca kamacchandaparyavasthanam notpadyate, utpannam  
ca kamacchandaparyavasthanam prativigacchati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-ii ms.51b3l, sh.102-8, p.47b8, d.40a7, n.42b3,  
co.44a2, ch.412b11 tatra vyapade 'yam visesah / tatha nisanno  
maitrisahagatena cittenavairenasapathenavyabadhena vipulena  
mahadgatenapramanena subhavitenaikam disam adhimucya  
spharivopasampadya viharati / tatha dvitiam tatha tritiam  
tatha caturthim ity urdhvam adhas tiryak sarvam anantam lokam  
spharivopasampadya viharati / sesam purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-iii ms.51b4r, sh.102-15, p.48a3, d.40b2,  
n.42b5, co.44a4, ch.412b16 tatrauddhatyakaukrtye visesah / tadyatha  
nisanno 'dhyatmam eva cittam sthapayati samsthapayati  
samnispadayaty ekotikaroti samadhatte / sesam purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-iv ms.51b5m,w.\*72-8,sh.102-19,p.48a4,daob3,  
n.42b5,co.44a5, ch.412b18 tatra vicikitsanivarane visesah / tatha san  
nisanno 'titam adhvanam nayoniso manasikaroti, anagatam  
pratyutpannam adhvanam nayoniso manasikaroti / "kim nv aham abhuvam  
atite 'dhvani, ahosvin naham atite 'dhvani, ko nv aham abhuvam, katham  
nv aham abhuvam atite 'dhvani / ko nv aham bhavisyamy anagate 'dhvani,  
katham bhavisyamy anagate 'dhvani / ke santah ke bhavisyamah /  
ayam sattvah kuta agatah, itas cyutah kutragami bhavisyati" sa  
ityevamrupam ayonisosmanasikaram varjayitva yoniso manasikaroti,  
atitam apy adhvanam anagatam pratyutpannam apy adhvanam /

sa dharmamatram pasyati vastumatram sac ca sato 'sac casato  
hetumatram (sbh i 158) phalamatram, nasadbhutam samaropam karoti,  
na sadvastu nasayaty apavadati, bhutam bhutato janati / yadutanityato  
va duhkhatō va sunyato vanatmato vanityesu duhkhesu sunyesv  
anatmasu dharmesu / sa evam yoniso manasikurvan, buddhe 'pi  
niskankso bhavati nirvicikitsah, dharme samghe duhkhe samudaye  
nirodhe marge hetau hetusamutpannesu dharmesu niskankso bhavati  
nirvicikitsah / sesam purvavat //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(1)-(2)-i',ii',iii',iv' ms.52a2m, sh.103-18, pa8b4,  
d.41a2, n.43a3, co.44b4, ch.412c4 tatra vyapade vaktavyam / yo 'nena

pratigham pratighanimittam carabhya, tasya ca prahanaya, dharmā udgrhita iti vistarah /

auddhatyakaukrtye vaktavyam / anenauddhatyakaukrtyam arabhya, tasya ca prahanaya, dharmā udgrhita iti vistarena purvavat /

vicikitsayam vaktavyam / ye 'nena vicikitsam arabhya, tasyas ca prahanaya, dharmā udgrhita iti vistarena purvavat /

evam anena kamacchandānivarānad  
vyapadastyanamidhauddhatyakaukrtyavicikitsanivarānac cittam  
visodhitam bhavati, tadaharakebhyas ca dharmebhya avarāniyebhyah /  
tenaha / cankramānisadyabhyam avarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam  
parisodhayati /

sa khalv esa dharmādhīpateyavarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittasya  
parisodhanakhyata //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-i-(d)-(2) ms.52a4r, sh.104-11, p.49a1, d.41a6, n.43b2,  
co.45a1, ch.412c13 asti punar atmādhīpateya lokādhīpateya  
cavarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittāparisodhana /

atmādhīpateya katama / yathāpi tadutpanne 'nyatamānyatamasmin nivarane,  
atmata evapratirūpatam vīditva, utpannam nīvarānam nādhisvasayate  
prajāhati vīnodayati vyāntikaroti, tena nīvarānenātmanam  
lajjayamanah, cetasa (sbh i 160) upaklesakarena  
prajāñādaurbalyakarena vighatapaksyena / evam asav atmanam  
evadhīpatim krtva, avarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati  
/

katham lokam adhīpatim krtva avarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittāih  
parisodhayati / ihasya nīvarane samutpanna utpattikale va pratyupasthita  
evam bhavati, "aham ced anutpannam nīvarānam utpadayeyam, sasta  
me 'pavaded devata api vijñā api sabrahmacarino dharmataya vīgarheyur"  
iti / sa lokam evadhīpatim krtva, anutpannam ca nīvarānam  
notpadayati, utpannam ca prajāhati / evam lokam adhīpatim krtva,  
avarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(a) ms.52a8m, sh.105-12, p.49a8, d.41b4, n.43b8, co.45a6,  
ch.412c27 sayāsanapratigūptyartham punar "lokacaras canuvrtto  
bhavisyati"ti / yavad ratryah prathame yame cankramānisadyabhyam  
avarāniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati / avarāniyebhyo  
dharmebhyas cittam parisodhya, bahir vīharasya padau prakṣalayati /  
prakṣalya, vīharam pravīsyā sayyam kalpayati / yavad eva  
svapnaupacayikanam mahābhūtanam upacayaya / upacito 'yam kayah  
karmanyataras ca bhavisyati, anukūlataras ca satatyena nīpake  
kusalapaksaprayoge //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(b) ms.52b1r, sh.105-24, w.\*72-30, p.49b4, d.41b7, n.44a3,  
co.45b2, ch.413a3 kena karanena daksīnena parsvena sayyam kalpayati  
/ simhasya pranīnah sadharmyena / kim punar atra sadharmyam /

simhah prani sarvesam tiryagyonigatanam praninam  
vikranta utsahi drdhaparakramah / bhiksur api  
jagarikayoganuyukta arabdhaviryo viharati vikranta utsahi  
drdhaparakramah / atas tasya simhopamaiva sayya pratirupa bhavati,  
no tu pretasayya devasayya, na kamabhogisayya / tatha hi te sarva eva  
kusida hinavirya mandabalaparakramah / (sbh i 162) api tu  
dharmataisa yad daksinena parsvena simhopamam sayyam  
kalpayato na tatha gatanam viksepo bhavati, na ca sayanasya  
smrtisampramoso bhavati, na ca gadham svapiti, papakams ca  
svapnan na pasyati / anyatha tu sayyam kalpayato viparyayena sarve  
dosa veditavyah / tenaha / pade padam adhaya daksinena  
parsvena sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(c) ms.52b4l, sh.106-16, p.50a2, d.42a4, n.44b1, co.45b7,  
ch.413a13 katham alokasamjñi sayyam kalpayati / alokanimittam anena  
sudgrhitam bhavati sumanasikrtam sujutam supratividdham / tad  
eva manasikurvan sa prabhasahagatena cittena sayyam kalpayati /  
suptasyapi casya yena na bhavati cetaso 'ndhakarayatvam / evam  
alokasamjñi sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(d) ms.52b5l, sli. 106-21, p.50a4, d.42a6, n.44b2,  
co.46a2, ch.413a17 katham smrtah sayyam kalpayati / ye 'nena  
dharmah sruta bhavanti cintita va bhavita va kusala  
arthopasamhitah, tadanvayasya smrtir yavat svapanakale 'nuvartini  
bhavati / yayasya suptasyapi ta eva dharma jagrato tvabhilapanti, tesv  
eva ca dharmesu taccittam bahulam anuvicarati / iti yathasmrtya  
yathasmrtah kusalacittah sayyam kalpayati, avyaktacitto va /  
evam smrtah sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(e) ms.52b6l, sh.107-7, p.50a7, d.42b1, n.44b4, co.46a4,  
ch.413a23 katham samprajanan sayyam kalpayati / suptasyasya tatha  
smrtasya yasmin samaye 'nyatamanyatamenopaklesena cetasah samkleso  
bhavati / sa (sbh i 164) utpadyamanam eva tam samklesam samyag eva  
prajanati, nadhivasayati, prajahati, pratividhyati, pratyudavartayati  
manasam / tenocyate samprajanan sayyam kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-ii-(f) ms.52b7l, sh.107-14, p.50b1, d.42b2, n.44b6, co.46a6,  
ch.413a27 katham utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati /  
sa viryasampragrhitam cittam krtva sayyam kalpayati /  
supratibuddhikaya suhrasvamiddhah / tadyatharanyako mrgah, no tu  
sarvena sarvam middhavakramananimnam cittam karoti, na  
tatpravanam, na tatpragbharam /

api casyaivam bhavati / "aho bataham buddhanujñatam jagarikam  
sarvena sarvam sarvatha sampadayeyam" iti / tasyas ca  
sampadanartham bhramsam ghanarasena prayogena chandagato viharaty  
abhiyuktas ca /

api casyaivam bhavati / "yathaham adya jagarikartham arabdhaviryo  
vyaharsam, kusalanam ca dharmanam bhavanayai dakso 'nalasa

utthanasampannah / svah prabhate, nirgatayam ca rajanyam,  
bhuyasya matrayarabdhaviryo viharisyamy utthanasampanna" iti /

tatraikayotthanasamjñaya na gadham svapiti / yenayam saknoti  
laghu laghv evotthanakala utthatum, na kalatikrantam pratibudhyati /  
dvtiyayotthanasamjñaya buddhanujñatam simhasayyam kalpayaty  
anyunam anadhikam / trtiyayotthanasamjñaya cchandam na  
sramsayati / smrtisampramose saty uttaratrottaratra samadanaya  
prayukto bhavati / evam utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan sayyam  
kalpayati //

(i)-c-iil-7-a-(2)-iii ms.53a2m, sh.108-12, w.\*72-4, p.50b8, d.43a1, n.45a5,  
co.46b5, ch.413b14 sa ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam  
parisodhayatiti / ratryah pascimo yama ucyate, yo 'pararatrah  
satirekam praharam / sa cayam alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanann  
utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan ratyah madhyamam yamam  
satirekam praharam middham avakramayitva, yasmim samaye vyuttisthate  
tatra tasmim samaye vyuttisthate karmanyakayo bhavati, utthaya  
nadhimatrena styanamidhaparyavasthanenabhibhutah / yena  
nasyottisthato dhandhayitatvam va syad mandayitatvam  
valasyakausidyam va / asati va punas tasmin dhandhayitatve mandayitatva  
alasyakausidye laghu laghv evotthanam bhavaty abhogamatrat /  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittasya  
parisuddhih purvavad veditavya / ayam tavat purvaratrapararatram  
jagarikayogasyanuyuktatavistaravibhagah //

(i)-c-iil-7-b-(1) ms.53a4r, sh.109-6, p.51a6, d.43a6, n.45b2, co.47a2,  
ch.413b24 samasarthah punah katame / iha jagarikayogam anuyuktasya  
purusapudgalasya catvari samyakkaraniany bhavanti / katamani catvari  
/ yavaj jagrati tavat kusalapaksam na riñcati, satatyena nipake  
kusalaharmabhavanayam / kalena ca sayyam kalpayati, nakalena /  
suptas casamklistacitto (sbh i 168) middham avakramayati, na  
samklistacittah / kalena ca prativibudhyate, notthanakalam  
ativartate / [nam gyi cha stod dan / nam gyi cha smad la mi ñal bar sbyor  
ba'i rjes su brtson pa'i skeyes bu gan zag gis yan dag par bya ba ni bzi po  
de dag yin no /] itimani catvari samyakkaraniany arabhya bhagavata  
sraavanam jagarikayogyanuyuktata desita //

(i)-c-iil-7-b-(2) ms.53a6m, sh.109-16, w.\*73-13, p.51b3, d.43b2, n.45b6,  
co.47a6, ch.413c4 katham ca punar desitah / yat tavad aha / "diva  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam  
parisodhayati / evam ratryah prathamayamam cankramanisadyabhyam  
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati"ty anena tavat  
prathamam samyakkaranianam akhyatam / yaduta yavaj jagrati tavat  
kusalapaksam na riñcati / udyukto satatyena nipake  
kusalaharmabhavanayam /

yasmat punar aha / "bahir viharasya padau praksalya, viharam

pravīṣya daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati / pade padam  
adhaye"ty anena dvitīyam samyakkaraniyam akhyatam / yaduta kalena  
sayyam kalpayati, nakalena /

yat punar aha / "alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanann  
utthanasamjñam eva manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati"ty anena  
trīyam samyakkaraniyam akhyatam / yadutasamklistacitto  
middham avakramayati, na samklistacitta iti/

yat punar aha / "ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya,  
cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyas cittam  
parisodhayati"ty (sbh i 170) anena caturtham samyakkaraniyam akhyatam  
/ yaduta kalena prativibudhyati, notthanakalam ativartate / iti tatra yad  
uktam / "alokasamjñi smrtah samprajanan vyutthanasamjñam eva  
manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati"ty / ato dvabhyam karanabhyam  
asamklistacitto middham avakramayati, yaduta smrtya, samprajanyena  
/ dvabhyam punah karanabhyam, kalena prativibudhyate, no tu  
kalam ativartate, yadualokasamjñayotthanasamjñaya ca /

katham punah / smrtya kusalam alambanam parigrhya svapiti /  
samprajanyena tasmad kusalam alambanam cyavamanam  
samklīṣyamanam ca cittam laghu laghv eva samyak prajanati / evam  
asyabhyam dvabhyam karanabhyam asamklistacittasya sayya  
bhavati /

tatralokasamjñayotthanasamjñaya ca na gadham svapiti, nasya  
duranugatam tanmiddhaparyavasthanam bhavati / ity abhyam dvabhyam  
karanabhyam kalena prativibudhyate, notthanakalam ativartate /

ayam jagarikayoganuyuktasya samasarthah / yas ca purvako  
vistaravibhagah, yas cayam samasarthah, iyam ucyate  
purvaratrapararatram jagarikayoganuyuktata// //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(1) ms.53b41, sh.111-11, p-52b3, d.44a7, n.46b3, co.48a4,  
ch.413c29 samprajanadviharita katama / yathapihaikatyo  
'bhikramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavati / alokitavyavalokite  
sammiñjitaprasarite samghaticivarapatradharane / asite pite  
khadite svadite, gate sthite nisanne sayite, jagrte, bhasite  
tusnimbhave, nidraklamaprativinodane samprajanadvihari bhavati //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-i ms.53b51, sh.112-1, p.52b5, d.44b1, n.46b5, co.48a6,  
ch.414a7 tatra katamo 'bhikramah / pratikramah katamah /  
abhikramapratikrame samprajanadviharata katama /

tatrabhikramah / yathapihaikatyo gramam vopasamkramati,  
gramantaram va kulam va kulantaram va viharantaram va  
viharantaram va /

tatra pratikramah / yathapihaikatyo gramam va pratinvartate,  
gramantarad va kulad va kulantarad va viharad va viharantarad  
va /

tatra samprajanadviharita / abhikramamano ""bhikramami"ti samyag eva  
prajanati / pratikramamanah "pratikramami"ti samyag eva prajanati /  
"atra mayabhikramitavyam, atra maya punar nabhikramitavyam" iti samyag eva  
prajanati / "ayam va me 'bhikramanakalah, ayam  
nabhikramanakala" iti samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate  
samprajanyam /

sacet tena samprajanyena samanvagatah / abhikramamanah prajanaty  
"abhikramami"ti / yatra canenabhikramitavyam bhavati tatra cabhikramati  
/ kalena cabhikramati nakalena / yatha cabhikramitavyam bhavati  
tadrupaya (sbh i 174) caryayacarenakalpeneryapathena tathabhikramati  
/ iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita, yadutabhikramapratikramayoh //

(l)-c-||-8-a-(2)-ii ms.53b8m, sh.113-7, p.53a4, d.44b7, n.47a3, co.48b5,  
ch.414a23 tatra katamad alokitam / katamad vyavalokitam /  
katamalokitavyavalokitesamprajanadviharita /

tasyasya purvaparikirtitesu vastusv abhikramatah pratikramatas ca /  
yad abuddhipurvakam aprayatnapurvakam acchandapurvakam antarale  
caksusa rupadarsanam / idam ucyata alokitam /

yat punar tesupasamkrantapratikrantasya buddhipurvakam  
prayatnapurvakam chandapurvakam caksusa rupadarsanam / tadyatha  
rajñam rajamatranam naigamanam janapadanam va  
brahmananam grhapatnam dhaninam sresthinam  
sarthavahanam, tadanyesam bahyakanam layananam marutanam  
avarakanam prasadanam harmyatalanam iti / yad va punar  
anyesam lokacitranam darsanam / idam ucyate vyavalokitam /

yat punar alokitam ca vyavalokitam ca svalaksanatah samyag eva  
prajanati / yac cavalokayitavyam yac ca vyavalokayitavyam tad api samyag  
eva prajanati / yadalokayitavyam yada vyavalokayitavyam tad api samyag  
eva prajanati / yathalokayitavyam yatha vyavalokayitavyam tad api  
samyag eva (sbh i 176) prajanati / idam asyocyate samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah / saced alokayamano vyavalokayamano  
janaty "alokayami vyavalokayami"ti / yac calokayitavyam  
vyavalokayitavyam tad alokayati vyavalokayati / yadalokayitavyam  
vyavalokayitavyam tadalokayati vyavalokayati / yathalokayitavyam  
vyavalokayitavyam tathalokayati vyavalokayati / iyam asyocyate  
samprajanadviharita yadutalokitavyavalokite //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-iii ms.54a4m, sh.114-11, p.53b6, da5a7, n.47b4, co.49a6,  
ch.414b11 tatra katamat sammiñjitam, katamat prasaritam, katama  
sammiñjitaprasarite samprajanadviharita / sa tathalokayamano  
vyavalokayamanas ca, abhikramapurvakam pratikramapurvakam ca, yat  
padau va sammiñjayati prasarayati, bahu va sammjayati prasarayati,  
hastau va sammiñjayati prasarayati, anyatamanyatamam  
vangapratyangam sammiñjayati prasarayati / idam ucyate  
sammiñjitaprasaritam /

sa cet sammiñjitaprasaritam svalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati /  
sammiñjayitavyam prasarayitavyam ca samyag eva prajanati / yada ca  
sammiñjayitavyam yada prasarayitavyam tad api samyag eva prajanati /  
yatha ca sammiñjayitavyam yatha prasarayitavyam tad api samyag eva  
prajanati / idam asyocyate samprajanyam / sa tena samprajanyena  
samanvagatah / sa cet sammiñjayamanah prasarayamano janati,  
"sammiñjayami prasarayami"ti / yac ca sammiñjayitavyam  
prasarayitavyam sammiñjayati prasarayati / yada ca  
sammiñjayitavyam prasarayitavyam tada sammiñjayati prasarayati /  
yatha (sbh i 178) ca sammiñjayitavyam prasarayitavyam tatha  
sammiñjayati prasarayati / iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita yaduta  
sammiñjitaprasarite //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-iv ms.54a7m, sli.115-11, p.54a7, d.45b6, n.48a3, co.49b5,  
ch.414b22 tatra katamat samghatidharanam, katamac  
civaradharanam, katamat patradharanam, katama  
samghaticivarapatradharane samprajanadviharita /

yat tavad asya jyestam civaram sastikhandam va  
navatikhandam va, dvigunasivitam vaikagunasivitam va / iyam  
ucyate samghati / tasya pravaranam paribhogah samyag eva  
pariharanam dharanam ity ucyate /

yat punar asya madhyam va kaniyo vadhistanikam va civaram  
atirekacivaram va vikalpanarham vikalpitam va / tac civaram ity  
ucyate / tasya pravaranam paribhogah samyag eva pariharanam  
dharanam ity ucyate /

yat punar asyadhistanikam ayasam va mrnmayam va  
bhaiksabhajanam / idam ucyate patram / tasya paribhogah samyag eva  
pariharanam dharanam ity ucyate /

sacet punar ayam tam samghatim civaram patram dharanam  
va svalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati / yac ca  
samghaticivarapatradharanam kalpikam akalpikam va tad api  
samyag eva prajanati / yada ca samghaticivarapatradharanam  
dharayitavyam tad api samyag eva prajanati / yatha ca dharayitavyam  
tad api samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah sacet samghatim civaram  
patram dharayamano janati "dharayami"ti / yac ca dharayitavyam  
tad dharayati / yada (sbh i 180) ca dharayitavyam tada dharayati /  
yatha ca dharayitavyam tatha dharayati / iyam asyocyate  
samprajanadviharita yaduta samghaticivarapatradharane //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-v ms.45b4r, sh.116-19, p.55a1, d.46a6, n.48b3, co.50a5,  
ch.414c11 tatra katamad asitam, katamat pitam, katamat khaditam,  
katamat svaditam, katamasitapitakhaditasvadite samprajanadviharita  
/

yah kascit pindapataparibhogah sarvam tad asitam ity ucyate /

tasya punar dvidhabhedah, khaditam svaditam ca / tatra khaditam,  
mantha va, apupo va, odanakulmasam veti, yad va punar anyatamam  
abhisamskarikam annam vikrtam bhojyam pranasamdharanam /  
idam ucyate khaditam, asitam apidam /

svaditam katamat / tadyatha ksiram dadhi navanitam sarpis tailam  
madhu phanitam mamsam matsya vaiiura lavanam vanaphalam va  
bhaksaprakaram va / idam ucyate svaditam, asitam apidam/

yat punah piyate khandarasam va, sarkararasam va, kañcikam  
va, dadhimandam va, suktam va, takram va, antatah paniyam  
api / idam ucyate pitam /

asitapitakhaditasvaditam svalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati / yac  
casitavyam patavyam khaditavyam svaditavyam tad api samyag eva  
prajanati / yada casitavyam patavyam khaditavyam svaditavyam  
tad api samyag eva prajanati / yatha casitavyam patavyam  
khaditavyam svaditavyam tad api samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate  
samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagato 'snanah pibamanah khadamanah  
svadayamanah sa cej janaty "asnami pibami khadami svadayami"ti /  
yac (sbh i 182) casitavyam patavyam khaditavyam svaditavyam tad  
asnati yavat svadayati / yada casitavyam yavat svadayitavyam  
tadasnati yavat svadayati / yatha casitavyam yavat svadayitavyam  
tathasnati yavat svadayati / iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita  
yadutasitapitakhaditasvadite //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(2)-vi ms.55a2m, sh.118-7,w.\*74-1, p.55b6, d.46b7, n.49a5,  
co.50b6,ch.415a5 tatra katamad gatam, katamat sthitam, kataman nisannam,  
katamac chayitam, katamaj jagrtam, katamad bhasitam, katamas  
tusnimbhavah, katama nidraklamaprativinodana, katama gate sthite  
nisanne sayite jagrte bhasite tusnimbhave  
nidraklamaprativinodanayam samprajanadviharita /

yathapihaikatyas cankrame va cankramyate, sahadharmikanam  
vopasamkramati, adhvanam va pratipadyate / idam asyocyate gatam /

yathapihaikatyas cankrame va tisthati, sahadharmikanam va  
puratas tisthaty acaryanam upadhyayanam gurunam  
gurusthaniyanam / idam ucyate sthitam /

yathapihaikatyo mañce va pithe va trnasamstarake va  
samnivasati va samnisidati va, paryankam abhujya, rjum  
kayam pranidhaya, pratimukhim smrtim upasthapyam / idam ucyate  
nisannam / yathapihaikatyo bahir viharasya padau praksalya  
viharam pravisyam daksinena parsvena simhasayyam kalpayati,  
pade padam adhaya, mañce va pithe va trnasamstarake va,  
aranye va vrksamule va sunyagare va / idam ucyate sayitam /

yathapihaikatyo diva cankramanisadyabhyam avaraniyebhyo

dharmebhyas cittam parisodhayati, evam ratryah prathame yame  
pascime yame / idam ucyate jagrtam /

yathapihaikatyas tatha jagarikayoganuyukto 'nuddistams ca  
dharman (sbh i 184) uddisati paryavapnoti, tadyatha sutram geyam  
vyakaranam iti vistarena purvavat / uddistesu ca dharmesu vacasa  
paricayam karoti, yaduta vistarena svadhyayakriyaya, paresam va  
vistarena samprakasayati, kalena kalam alapati pratisammodayati  
vijñaih sabrahmacaribhah sardham tadanyair va grhasthair  
yadutodyojanapariskartham / idam ucyate bhasitam /

yathapihaikatyo yathasrutanam yatha paryavaptanam dharmanam  
vacasa parijitanam ekaki rahogato 'rtham cintayati tulayaty  
upapariksate / pratisamlino va punar bhavaty adhyatmam eva cittam  
sthapayati / samsthapayaty avasthapayaty upasthapayati damayati samayati  
vyupasamayaty ekotikaroti samadhatte vipasyanayam va yogam koroti /  
ayam ucyate tusnimbhavah\* /

yathapihaikatyo grismasamaye pratyupasthita uttamagrismaparidahakale  
vartamane, usnena va badhyate sranto va bhavati, klantasyotpadyate  
'kale nidraklamah svapitukamah / ayam ucyate nidraklamah //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(2)-vii ms.55b3l, sh.120-8, p.56b7, d.47b4, n.50a2, co.51b4,  
ch.415b7 sacet punar ayam gatam yavan nidraklamavinodanam  
tatsvalaksanatah samyag eva prajanati / yatra ca gantavyam yavan  
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyah, tad api samyag eva prajanati / yada ca  
gantavyam yavad yada nidraklamah prativinodayitavyah, tad api samyag  
eva prajanati / yatha ca gantavyam bhavati yatha ca yavan nidraklamah  
prativinodayitavyah, tad api samyag eva prajanati / idam asyocyate  
samprajanyam /

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagato gacchan yavan nidraklamam (sbh i 186)  
prativinodayan sa cej janti, "gacchami yavan nidraklamam  
prativinodayami"ti / yatra ca gantavyam bhavati yatra ca yavan  
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyo bhavati, tatra gacchati tatra yavan  
nidraklamam prativinodayati / yada ca gantavyam bhavati yada ca yavan  
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyo bhavati, tada gacchati tada yavan  
nidraklamam prativinodayati / yatha ca gantavyam bhavati yatha yavan  
nidraklamah prativinodayitavyo bhavati, tatha gacchati tatha yavan  
nidraklamam prativinodayati / iyam asyocyate samprajanadviharita yaduta  
gatasthitanisannasayitajagrtabhasitatusnimbhavanidraklam  
aprativinodayanam //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(3)-i ms.55b5r, sh.121-3, p.57a6, d.48a2, n.50a7, co.52a2,  
ch.415b20 samprajanadviharitayah katamanupurvi, katama  
vastuvibhavana / yathapihaikatyo yam yam eva gramam va nigamam  
vopanisritya viharati /

tasyaivam bhavati / "maya khalv ayam gramam va nigamam va  
pindayopasamkramitavyah / pindaya caritva punar eva viharam

pratiniskramitavyam / santi punar atra kulani grame va nagare va yani  
maya nopasamkramitavyani, tani punah katamani / tadyatha ghosam'  
panagaram vesyam rajakulam candalakathinam / yani va  
punah kulany ekantena pratihatany apratyudavartani /

santi ca punah kulani yani mayopasamkramitavyani / tadyatha  
ksatriyamahasalakulani va brahmanamahasalakulani va  
grhapatimahasalakulani va naigamakulani va janapadakulani va  
dhanikulani va sresthikulani va sarthavahakulani va /

yani va kulani mayopasamkramitavyani tani natisayam  
upasamkramitavyani tani vikalam / na ca karyavyagresu  
dayakadanapatisu, na kridaratimandanayogam anuyuktesu, na  
gramyadharmaya pravrttesu, na kupitesu / tatha copasamkramitavyani  
yathopasamkramann aham na bhrantena hastina sardham samagaccheyam  
na bhrantena rathena punas candenasvena na candaya gava na  
candena kukkurena / na gahanam na kankavatham va mardeyam,  
na svabhre palvale prapate prapateyam / na syandanikayam na (sbh i 190)  
guthakathikke / candropamas ca kulany upasamkrameyam hrinan  
apragalbho vyavakrsya kayam vyavakrsya cittam na labhakamo na  
satkarakamah / yatha svena labhena sucittah sumanas tatha parasyapi  
labhena sucittah sumana anatmotkarsy aparapamsako 'nukampacitto  
dayacittah / evam ca punar upasamkramitavyani / tat kuta etal labhyam  
pravrajitena parakulesu yad dadatu me pare ma na dadatu, yavat tvaritam  
ma dhandham iti vistarena / upasamkramya ca me pratigrahe matra  
karaniya / na ca labhahetoh kuhana karaniya lapana naimittikata  
naispesikata labhena labhaniscikirsata karaniya / sa ca labho  
'raktena paribhoktavyah,  
asaktenagrddhenagrathitenamudhitenanadhyavasitenadhyavasayam  
anapannena" //

(i)-c-ii-8-a-(3)-ii ms. 56a6m, sh.122-20, w.\*74,17\*;20\*\*, p.58a5, d.48b7,  
n.51a5, co.53a1, ch.415c20 yani ca rupani

tatropasamkramatopasamkrantena va drastavyani bhavanti na tany  
ekatyani drastavyani tani caikatyani drastavyani / tatra yani na  
drastavyani tesutksiptacaksusa bhavitavyam  
susamvrtendriyena / yani punar drastavyani tesu supasthitam  
smrtim upasthapyam / (sbh i 192) kathamrupani puna rupani  
navalokayitavyani / tadyatha nato nartako hasako lasaka iti / yad va  
punar anyac caranajatam nrte va gite va vadite va pravrttam /  
tatha matrgramo visesena punah sisur udaravarno rañjaniya  
iti / yani ca puna rupani drstani brahmacaryopaghataya  
brahmacaryantarayaya, papakanam cakusalanam vitarkanam  
samudacaraya samvarteran / tadrupani rupani navalokayitavyani,  
na vyavalokayitavyani /

"kathamrupani puna rupani drastavyani" / tadyatha jirnam  
va vrddham va mahaiiakam va khurukhuruprasvasakayam  
puratahpragbharakayam dandam avastabhya pravepamanena kayena,

abadhikam va duhkhitam badhaglanam adhmatapadam adhmatahastam  
adhmatodaram adhmatamukham pandukachavivarnam, dardrulam va  
kacchulam va kusthitam va duhkhithatagatram, pakvagatram  
upahatendriyam, mrtam va kalagatam ekahamrtam va dvyahamrtam  
va saptahamrtam va, kakaih kuraraih khadyamanam, grdhraih  
svabhih srgalair vividhair va tiryagjatigataih pranibhir  
bhaksyamanam abhinirhriyamanam va / mañca aropyopari vitanena  
prasaritena puratah prsthatas ca mahajanakayena rodamanena  
krandamanena bhasmavakirnpramuktakesena tatha sokajatam  
duhkhajatam paridevajatam daurmanasyajatam upayasajatam, yan  
"maya drastavyam" ity evamrupani canyani caivambhagiyani  
rupani drastavyani, yani brahmacaryanugrahaya kusalanam ca  
vitarkanam samudacaraya samvartante //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-iii ms.56b5r, sh.124-6, p.59a1, d.49b2, n.52a1, co.53b3,  
ch.416a10 na kayapracalakam upasamkramitavyam na bahupracalakam na  
sirsapracalakam noccagghikaya na hastavalagnikaya na sodhaukikaya  
/ nananujñatenasane nisattavyam, napratyaveksyasanam, na  
sarvakayam samavadhaya, na pade padam adhaya, na sakthni sakthina,  
nabhisamskipya padau, nabhiviksipy padau //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-iv ms.56b6r, sh.124-12, p.59a4, d.49b4, n.52a3, co.53b5,  
ch.416a15 nodgunthikaya krtena, noccastikaya, na vitastikaya, na  
pariyastikaya, parimandalam civaram pravrttya, natyutkrstam  
natyapakrstam, na hastisundakam na talavrntakam na  
nagaphanakam na kulmasapindikam civaram pravartitavyam /  
nanagate khadaniye patram upanamayitavyam, na ca  
khadaniyabhojaniyasyopari dharayitavyam / nanastirne  
prthivipradese prapate pragbhare patram sthapayitavyam //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-v ms.57a2l, sh.124-19, p.59a7, d.49b6, n.52a6, co.53b7,  
ch.416a20 savadanam pindapatam paribhoktavyam / naudanena supikam  
praticchadayitavyam, na supikenaudanam / natittinikayogam anuyuktena  
paribhoktavyam / natisthulam natiparittam parimandalam alopa  
alopayitavyam / na hastavalehakam na patravalehakam, na  
hastasamdhunakam na patrasamdhunakam, na kavadacchedakam,  
pindapatam paribhoktavyam //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-vi ms.57a3l, sh.125-6, p.59b2, d.50a1, n.52b1, co.54a2,  
ch.416a25 "viharagatenapi me tebhyah kulebhyah pratyagatena  
pratinskrantena diva va ratrau va pratipaudgalike cankrame  
cankramitavyam, na parakye 'visvasye 'pravartite 'nuddiste / na  
srantakayena na klantakayena, anauddhatyabhinigrhite citte,  
kusalapaksaprayukte nakusalamanasikaranugate (sbh i 200) 'ntargatair  
indriyair abahirgatena manasena, natidrutam naticapalam naikantena  
gamanapratyagamanapratisamyuktena, kalena kalam gacchata kalena  
kalam tisthata /

tatha sve vihare sve parigane svakyam kutikayam uddesikayam

pratipaudgalikayam, na parakyayam avisvasyayam apravaritayam /  
tatha mañce va pithe va trnasamstarane va, aranye va  
vrksamule va sunyagare va nisattavyam, paryankam abhujya,  
rjum kayam pranidhaya, pratimukhim smrtim upasthapyā //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-vii ms.57a5m, sh.125-20, p.59b7, d.50a6, n.52b5, co.54a6,  
ch.416b8 ratrya madhyame yame svapitavyam / diva purvakam ca yamam  
kusalapaksenatinamayitavyam / evam ca punah svapitavyam,  
alokasamjñina smrtena samprajanenotthanasamjñam eva  
manasikurvata, ratryah pascime yame laghu laghv eva prativibudhya //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-viii ms.57a6m, sh.126-3, p.60a1, d.50a7, n.52b6, co.54b1,  
ch.416b11 bhasye va svadhyayakriyayam va yogah karaniyah,  
prahane va pratisamlayane, dharmacintayam / lokayatas ca mantra  
vivarjayitavyah, citraksaras citrapadavyañjana  
anarthopasamhitah, ye nabhiññayai na sambodhaya na nirvanaya  
samvartante / ye va punar dharmas tathagatabhasita gambhira  
gambhirabhasah sunyatapratismyukta  
idampratyayatapratityasamutpadanulomas te satkrtyodgrhitavyah  
drdham ca sthiram ca sudgrhitas ca na nasayitavyah,  
pratipattiyah sampadanartham, na labhasatkarahetoh / te ca punar  
dharma vacasa suparijitah kartavyah / na ca sanganikaya  
atinamayitavyam na karmaramataya na bhasyaramataya, kalena ca kalam  
upasthitaya smrtya vijñasya sabrahmacarina alapitavyah  
samlapitavyah pratisammodayitavyah / pariprechanajatiyena ca  
bhavitavyam, kimkusalagavesina, anupalambhacittena, mitavadina,  
yuktabhanina, [gnam por smra ba dan] prasantabhanina ca,  
paresam dharmyam katham kathayitukamena / tusnimbhavena  
ca ye papaka akusala vitarka na (sbh i 204) vitarkayitavyah / na  
cayonisodharmacintaprayuktena / [mnon pa'i na rgyal can du mi bya ba  
dan / khyad par rtogs pa cun zad tsam dan / nan non tsam gyi bar ma  
dor sgyid lug par mi bya ba dan / bsam par mi bya ba'i gnas rnam yons su  
span bar bya ba dan / dus dus su zi gnas dan / lhag mthon la brtson  
par bya ba dan / spon ba la dga' ba dan / rgyun du chud par bya ba la  
brtson pa dan / gus par bya ba la brtson par bya'o sñam pa dan //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(3)-ix ms.-, sh.-, p.60b2, d.50b7, n.53a7, co.55a1, ch.416b29  
bdag dpyid ka'i tsha bas gduns pa'm / de ltar brtson pa dan / 'bad pa dan  
/ rtsol ba'm / run ba'i bya ba cun zad byed pas yons su nal ba'i rgyu  
dan / yons su nal ba'i gzi las dus ma yin par gñid kyi sñom pa skye  
bar gyur na / de'i don du ci nas kyan myur ba myur ba kho nar de med par  
'gyur zin / dus yun rin por dge ba'i phyogs ñams par mi 'gyur ba dan /  
dge ba'i phyogs kyi bar chad du mi 'gyur bar bya ba'i phyir / yud tsam zig  
gñid bsan bar bya ste / der yan bdag gi sgo bcad pa'm / dge slon yod na  
ltar gzug pa'm / 'dul ba'i bsrin ba dan / 'dul ba'i cho gas chos gos kyis  
bcins la / gnas dben par 'dug ste / gñid bsan bar bya'o sñam du sems pa  
yin te / des na de'i gñid kyi sñom pa rnam pa thams cad kyi thams cad du med  
par 'gyur ro //

(i)-c-iil-8-a-(4) ms.-, sh.-, p.60b6, d.51a3, n.53b3, co.55a4, ch.416c7 de ni  
'di lta ste / rgyu ba dan spyod pa las brtsams nas / ses bzin du (sbh i  
206) spyod pa ñid kyi go rims yin te / dan po kho nar de ltar tshul bzin yid  
la byed pa dan / ses rab dan ldan pa'i sems mnon par 'du byed pa gan  
yin pa de ni de'i ses bzin zes bya'o //

de ltar ses bzin dan ldan pas rgyu ba dan spyod pa thams cad mi ñun  
bar sgrub par byed pa gan yin pa de ni ses bzin du spyod pa ñid ces bya'o  
//

de la 'gro ba dan / ldog pa dan / chun zad bltas pa dan / rnam par  
bltas pa dan / bskum pa dan / brkyan ba dan / snam sbyar dan / chos  
gos dan / lhun bzed bean ba gan yin pa dan / zos pa dan / 'thuns  
pa dan / 'chos pa dan / myans pa gan yin pa de la ses bzin du spyod  
pa gan yin pa de ni gron du rgyu ba dan ldan pa la ses bzin du spyod pa  
ñid ces bya'o //

de la son ba dan / sdod pa dan / 'dug pa dan / ñal ba dan / mi ñal  
ba dan / smra ba dan / mi smra ba gan yin pa dan / gñid kyi sñom pa  
bsan ba gan yin pa de la ses bzin du spyod pa gan yin pa de ni gtsug  
lag khan na spyod pa dan ldan pa la ses bzin du spyod pa ñid ces bya ste  
/

de ni re zig ses bzin du spyod pa ñid kyi rnam par dbye ba rgyas pa yin par  
rig par bya'o //

(i)-c-iil-8-b-(1) ms.-, sh.-, p.61a3, d.51b1, n.53b7, co.55b2, ch.416c17 don  
mdor bsdu ba gan ze na / rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna dan /  
spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna dan / rgyu ba dan ldan pa dan  
/ spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las la ses bzin du spyod pa rnam pa bzi gan yin  
pa de ni don mdor bsdu ba zes bya'o //

de la rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna gan ze na / 'di lta ste /  
lus kyi las dan / mig gi las dan / yan lag dan / ñin lag thams cad kyi  
las dan / chos gos dan / lhun bzed kyi las dan / bsod sñoms kyi las te  
/ de ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna zes bya'o //

de la re zig ldog pa dan 'gro ba zes bya ba gan gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba  
dan ldan pa'i lus kyi las bstan to // "chun zad bltas pa dan / rnam par  
bltas pa" zes gan gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i mig gi las bstan  
to // (sbh i 208) "bskum pa dan / brkyan ba" zes bya ba gan gsuns pa  
des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i yan lag dan ñin lag thams cad kyi las bstan  
to // "snam sbyar dan / chos gos dan / lhun bzed bean ba" zes gan  
gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i chos gos dan / lhun bzed kyi las  
bstan to // "zos pa dan / 'thuns pa dan / 'chos pa dan / myans pa"  
zes gan gsuns pa des ni rgyu ba dan ldan pa'i bsod sñoms kyi las bstan  
to //

spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna gan ze na / 'di lta ste / lus kyi  
las dan / nag gi las dan / yid kyi las dan / ñin mo'i las dan /  
mtshan mo'i las te / de ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna zes

bya'o //

de la re zig "son ba dan / sdod pa dan / 'dug pa" zes gan gsuns pa  
des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i lus kyi las bstan to // "smra ba" zes gan  
gsuns pa des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i nag gi las bstan to // "ñal ba  
dan / mi smra ba dan / gñid kyi sñom pa bsan ba" zes gan gsuns pa  
des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i yid kyi las bstan to // "mi ñal ba" zes gan  
gsuns pa des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i ñin mo'i las dan / mtshan mo'i  
las dan / lus kyi las dan / nag gi las kyan bstan to // "ñal ba" zes  
gan gsuns pa des ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i mtshan mo'i las dan yid kyi  
las kho nar yan bstan te / de ni spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las rnam pa lna  
yin par rig par bya'o //

(i)-c-iil-8-b-(2) ms.-, sh.-, p.61b6, d.52a1, n.54b1, co.56a3, ch.417a6 de la  
rgyu ba dan ldan pa dan / spyod pa dan ldan pa'i las la ses bzin du  
spyod pa rnam pa bzi gan ze na / dan po kho nar "las 'di lta bu zig  
brtsam mo" zes rgyu ba'i las sam / spyod pa'i las sig rtsom par byed pa na  
/ las de ñid la dran pa ñe bar gzag cin / bag yod par spyod la / las de  
dran pas yons su zin cin bag yod pas kyan yons su zin pas / gzi gan  
la phyogs gan du / dus gan gi tshe ji sñed cig rnam pa gan gis ji ltar  
brtag par bya ba'i gzi de la / phyogs der dus de'i tshe / de sñed cig rnam pa  
des de ltar rtog par byed cin rab tu ses par byed pa ste / de ltar rtog par  
byed cin / rab tu ses par byed pa na tshe 'di ñid la kha na ma tho ba med  
pa dan / lhun ba med pa (sbh i 210) dan / 'gyod pa med pa dan / yid la  
gcags pa med pa dan / rjes su gdun ba med par 'gyur ba dan / tshe phyi ma  
la yan kha na ma tho ba med cin lus zig ste / si ba'i 'og tu nan son  
nan 'gro log par ltun ba sems can dmyal ba rnams su skye bar mi 'gyur ba  
dan / ma thob pa thob par bya ba'i tshogs kyi rgyu byas par 'gyur ba yin no  
//

de ni ses bzin du spyod pa ñid kyi don mdor bsdu pa yin te / rnam par dbye  
ba rgyas par sna ma gan yin pa dan / don mdor bsdu ba gan yin pa de ni  
ses bzin du spyod pa ñid ces bya'o //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1) ms.-, sh.-, w.\*74-24(english  
tr.), p.62a4, d.52a6, n.54b6, co.56a7, ch.417a19 de la dge ba'i bses gñen gan  
ze na / rgyu rnam pa brgyad kyi rnam pa thams cad yons su rdzogs pa'i dge  
ba'i bses gñen yin par rig par bya'o //

brgyad gan ze na / 'di ltar 'di na la la dan po kho nar tshul khirms la  
gnas pa yin pa dan / man du thos pa yin pa dan / rtog pa dan ldan pa  
yin pa dan / rjes su sñin brtse ba dan ldan pa yin pa dan / yid yons  
su mi skyo ba yin pa dan / bzod pa dan ldan pa yin pa dan / mi 'jigs pa  
dan ldan pa yin pa dan / tshig gi bya ba dan ldan pa yin no //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-i ms.-, sh.-, p.62a6, d.52b1, n.55a1, co.56b2, ch.417b1 de la  
ji ltar na tshul khirms la gnas pa yin ze na / rgyas par sna ma bzin du  
tshul khirms dan ldan par gnas pa dan / so sor thar ba'i sdom pas bsams pa  
dan / dge sbyon gi lam 'dod pa dan / bram ze'i lam 'dod pa dan / bdag  
dul bar bya ba dan / bdag zi bar bya ba dan / bdag yons su mya nan las

'da' bar bya ba'i phyir zugs pa yin te / de ltar na tshul khirms la gnas pa  
yin no //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-ii ms.57b2r, sh.127-2, p.62a8, d.52b3, n.55a2, co.56b3,  
ch.417b5 ji ltar na man du thos pa yin ze na / des chos tshans par spyod  
pa dan / thog mar dge ba / bar du dge ba / tha mar dge ba / don bzan po /  
tshig 'bru bzan po / ma 'dres pa / yons su rdzogs pa / yons su dag pa /  
yons su byan ba gan dag yin pa de dag mnon par brjod pas mnon par  
rjod par byed pa dan / evamrupa anena bahavo dharmā udgrhita  
bhavanti dhṛta vacasa pariṣṭa manasa canvikṣita drṣṭya  
supratividdhā / evam bahusruto bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-iii ms.57b3l, sh.129-1, p.62b3, d.52b5, n.55a4, co.56b5,  
ch.417b9 katham adhiganta bhavati / labhi bhavaty anityasamjñāya anitye  
duhkhasamjñāya dukkhe 'natmasamjñāya ahare  
pratikusamsamjñāyah sarvaloke 'nabhiratisamjñāya  
adinavasamjñāyah prahasamjñāya viragasamjñāya  
nirodhasamjñāya maranasamjñāya asubhasamjñāya  
vinilakasamjñāya vipuyakasamjñāya vipadumakasamjñāya  
vyadhmatakasamjñāya vikhaditakasamjñāya vilohitakasamjñāya  
vikṣiptakasamjñāya asthisamjñāyah  
sūnyatapratyavekṣanasamjñāyah / labhi bhavati prathamasya  
dhyānasya dvitīyasya tritīyasya  
caturthasyakasanantyāyatanavijñānanantyāyatanakimcanyāyatananaivāsa  
amjñānasamjñāyatanasya maitryah karunāya muditāya  
upekṣāyah srotaapattiphalaśya sakrdagamiphalaśyanagamiphalaśya  
cārddhivisaśyaśya purvanivaśyaśya divyaśya srotāśya cyutyupapadaśya  
cetahparyāyāśyaśyastāvīmoksadhyaśyaśya / sakto bhavati  
pratibalaś ca paśsam tribhiḥ pratihāryair avavādītum,  
rddhipratihāryeṇa, adesaṇapratihāryeṇa,  
anusāṇapratihāryeṇa / evam adhiganta bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-iv ms.57b5m, sh.129-16, p.63a3, d.53a4, n.55b4, co.57a5,  
ch.417b22 katham anukampako bhavati / paśsam antike karuniko bhavati  
dayapañnah / arthakamo bhavati hitakamaś sukhakamaś sparsakamo  
yogakṣemaś / evam anukampako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-v ms.57b5r, sh.129-20, p.63a5, d.53a5, n.55b5, co.57a6,  
ch.417b25 katham aparikhinnamaśo bhavati / samdarsako bhavati  
samadapakaś samuttejakaś sampraharsakaś / āyāśi cataśrnam  
paśadaś dharmadeśāyāśi dakṣo bhavaty analāśa utthāśasampāna  
arabdhaviryajāśyaśyaśya / evam aparikhinnamaśo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-vi ms.57b6r, sh.130-2, p.63a7, d.53a7, n.55b7, co.57b1,  
ch.417b29 katham kśamaśan bhavati / akruśto na praśyaśkrośati /  
rośito na praśirośāyāśi / taśito na praśitaśdayāśi / bhandito na  
praśibhandāyāśi / akotaṇapraśyaśkotaṇakśamaśo bhavati /  
praśadheśv āpi bandhāneśu rodhāneśu taśaneśu kuśśaneśu  
taśjaṇeśu cheśaneśv atmaśparaśdhi bhavati / karmavipaśkaś ca

pratisarati / na paresam antike kupyati / napy anusayam vahati / iti  
vimanito 'pi vivarnito 'pi vijugupsito 'pi na vikrtim apadyate /  
nanyatrarthayaiva cetayate / ksamas ca bhavati sitasyosnasya  
jighatsayah pipasaya  
damsamasakavatatapasarisrpsamsparsanam / parato duruktanam  
duragatanam vacanapathanam utpannam saririkanam  
vedananam duhkhanam tivranam kharanam katukanam  
amanaapanam pranaharininam ksamo bhavaty  
adhivasanajatiyah / evam ksamavan bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-vii ms.58a2l, sh.130-18, p.63b5, d.53b5, n.56a5, co.57b6,  
ch.417c9 katham visarado bhavati / asamlinacittah parsadi dharmam  
desayaty agadgadasvaro 'sampramusitasmrtpiratibhanah / na casya  
saradyahetoh saradyanidanam bhayam vakramati samavisati / napi  
kaksabhyam svedo mucyate romakupebhyo va / evam visarado bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(1)-viii ms.58a2r, sh.131-4, p.63b6, d.53b6, n.56a6, co.57b6,  
ch.417c13 katham vakkaranenopeto bhavati / paurya vaca samanvagato  
bhavati, valgva, vispastaya, vijñeyaya, sravaniyaya,  
apratikulaya, anisritaya, aparyantaya / evam vakkaranenopeto bhavati  
kalyanavakyah //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2) ms.58a3m, sh.131-9, w.\*74-33, p.63b8, d.57b7, n.56a7,  
co.58a1, ch.417c17 sa ebhir astabhiih karanaih samanvagatas codako  
bhavati, smarakah avavadakah, anusasakah, dharmadesakah //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-i ms.58a3r, sh.131-12, p.64a1, d.54a1, n.56b1, co.58a1,  
ch.417c18 katham cokado bhavati / yad utadhisile ca silavipattya,  
adhyacara acaravipattya, drstena srutena parisankaya codayati,  
bhutena nabhutena kalena nakalenarthopasamhitena  
nanarthopasamhitena slaksnena na parusena mitravattaya na  
dvesantarena / evam codako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-ii ms.58a4r, sh.131-18, w.\*75-1, p.64a3, d.54a3, n.56b3,  
co.58a3, ch.417c23 katham smarako bhavati / apattim va smarayati  
dharmam vartham va / katham apattim smarayati / yathapi tadapattim  
adhyapadyamano na smarati tam enam smarayati, "ayusmann amusmin  
dese, amusmin vastuni, amusmin kale, evamrupam caivamrupam  
apattim apanna" iti / evam apattim smarayati /

katham dharmam smarayati / yathapi tacchrutanugrhitan dharman  
ekaki na smarati, smartum icchati / tadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranam  
iti vistarena purvavan na smarati tam enam smarayati / utsmaranikam  
vasyanuprayacchati, aprcchanapariprcchanikam va / evam dharmam  
smarayati /

katham artham smarayati / yathapi tadartham vismarati tam enam  
smarayati / punar api pratinavikaroti, uttanikaroti, desayati,  
samprakasayati, yac capi kusalam arthopasamhitam  
brahmacyopasamhitam cirakrtam cirabhasitam apy anusmarayita

bhavati / evam smarako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-iii ms.58a7m, sh.132-16, p.64b1, d.54b1, n.57a1, co.58b1, ch.418a8 katham avavadako bhavati / pravivekye pratisamlayane yoge manasikare samathavipasyanayam kalena kalam anulomikam avavadam pravartayati / kalena ca kalam tatpratisamyuktam katham karoti / tadyatha cetovinivaranasampreyagaminim silakatham va samadhikatham va prajñakatham va vimuktikatham va vimuktijñanadarsanakatham valpecchakatham va samtustikatham va prahanakatham viragakatham nirodhakatham apacayakatham asamsargakatham dampratyayatapraticityasamutpadanuomam katham karoti / evam avavadako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-iv ms.58b2l, sh.133-3, p.64b5, d.54b4, n.57a4, co.58b4, ch.418a15 katham anusasako bhavati / dharmena vinayena sastuh sasane samanusasako (sbh i 222) bhavati / acaryo vopadhyayo va sahadharmiko va gurur va gurusthaniyo vanyatamanyatamasminn adhikarane 'trisrtam vyatikrantam viditva, kalena kalam avasadayati dandakarmanuprayacchati pravasyati cainam / punar api ca dharmena samaye pratisamstarasamicisamjñapitim pratigrhñati samgrahakas ca bhavati / karaniye cakaraniye vadhyacaranadhyacarad adhyacirne 'nadhycirne ca sasty anusasti / evam anusasako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(2)-v ms.58b3m, sh.133-13, p.64b8, d.54b6, n.57a7, co.58b7, ch.418a23 katham ca dharmadesako bhavati / kalena kalam purvakalakaraniyam katham karoti, tadyatha danakatham silakatham svargakatham / kamesv adinavanihsaranan vyavadanapaksan dharman vistarena samprakasayati / kalena kalam samutkarsikim caturaryasatyapratismyuktam katham kathayati / dukkham varabhya samudayam va nirodham va margam va / sattvaparipakaya va sattvavyavadanaya va saddharmasya va cirasthitaye / yuktaih padavyañjanaih sahitair anulomikair anucchavikair aupayikaih pratirupaih pradaksinair nipakasyangasambharaih /

tam ca punah katham kalena karoti, satkrtyanupurvam anusamdhim anusahitam harsayan rocayan tosayann utsahayann anavasadayams ca yuktam sahitam avyavakirnam dharmikim yathaparsan maitracitto hitacitto 'nukampacitto 'nisrito labhasatkarasloke na catmanam utkarsayati, na paran pamsayati / evam dharmadesako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-9-a-(3) ms.58b6l, sh.134-9, p.65a7, d.55a5, n.57b6, co.59a5, ch.418b7 yas caibhir astabhir angaih samanvagato bhavati, evam ca kalena kalam codako bhavati smarako 'vavadako 'nusasako dharmadesakah, tasmāt sa kalyanamitra ity ucyate / ayam tavat kalyanamitrataya vistaravibhagah//

(i)-c-iil-9-b ms.58b6r, sh.134-14, p.65b1, d.55a6, n 57b7, co.59a7, ch.418b10 samasarthah punah katamah / saced ayam mitrasuhrdanukampaka adita

eva hitakamo bhavati, sukhakamas ca / tac ca punar hitasukham  
yathabhutam prajanati, aviparyasto bhavaty aviparitadrstih /  
pratibalas ca bhavaty upayakusalah yad utasyaiva hitasukhasya  
samudagamayopasamharaya / daksas ca bhavaty analasa utthanasampanna  
arabdhaviryajatiyah, yad uta tam eva hitasukhopasamharam arabhya /  
ebhis caturbhih karanaih sarvakaraparipurnah / samasatah  
kalyanamitro veditavyah / ayam ca punah kalyanamitratayah  
samasarthah /

yas ca purvako vistaravibhago yas cayam samasartha iyam ucyate  
kalyanamitrata //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1) ms.59a2r, sh.135-6, w.\*75-6, p.65b5, d.55b3, n.58a4,  
co.59b3, ch.418b19 saddharmasravanacintana katama / saddharma ucyate  
buddhais ca buddhasravakais ca sadbhih samyaggataih satpurusair  
akhyato desita uttano vivrtah samprakasitah /

sa punah katamah / tadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranam iti  
vistarena purvavad dvadasangavacogatam saddharma ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-i ms.59a3m, sh.136-1, w.\*75-18, p.66a1, d.55b6, n.58a7,  
co.59b6, ch.418b23 tatra sutram katamat / yat tatra tatra bhagavata tams  
tan vineyams tani tani vineyacaritani carabhya skandhapratisamyukta  
va katha krta, dhatupratisamyukta va katha krta,  
dhatusanganapratisamyukta va, ayatanapratisamyukta va,  
pratityasamutpadapratisamyukta va, aharasatyapratisamyukta va,  
sravakapratyekabuddhatathagatapratisamyukta va,  
smrtyupasthanasamyakprahana  
rddhipadendriyabalabodhyangamargangapratisamyukta va,  
asubhanapanasmrtisiksavetyaprasadapratisamyukta katha krta /  
sa ca katha samgitikaraih parigrhya sasanacirasthitaye yathayogam  
(sbh i 228) anupurvena racitanupurvena samayukta pratirupair  
namakayapadakayavyañjanakayair, yad uta tesam tesam arthanam  
sucanaya kusalanam arthopasamhitanam brahmacaryopasamhitanam /  
idam ucyate sutram //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-ii ms.59a5r, sh.137-3, w.'76-16, p.66a6, d.56a3, n.58b4,  
co.60a4, ch.418c5 geyam katamat / yasyante paryavasane gathabhigita,  
yac ca sutram neyartham / idam ucyate geyam //

(i)-c-iil-10-(1)-iii ms.59a6l, sh.137-5, w.v6-20, p.66a7, d.56a4, n.58b5,  
co.60a4, ch.418c7 vyakaranam katamat / yasmiñ chravakebhyo  
'bhyatitakalagata upapattau vyakriyate, yac ca sutram nitartham / idam  
ucyate vyakaranam //

(i)-c-iil-10-(1)-iv ms.59a6m, sh.137-8, w.\*76-26, p.66a8, d.56a4, n.58b5,  
co.60a5, ch.418c9 gatha katama / ya na gadyena bhasita, api tu  
padopanibandhena dvipada va tripada va catuspada va pañcapada va  
satpada va / iyam ucyate gatha //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-v ms.59a7l, sh.137-11, w.\*76-32, p.66b1, d.56a5, n.58b6,

co.60a6, ch.418c12 udanam katamat / yat pudgalasya nama gotram  
aparikirtayitvanuddisya bhasitam ayatyam va saddharmacirasthitaye  
sasanacirasthitaye (sbh i 230) ca / idam ucyate udanam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-vi ms.5937m, sh.138-2, w.\*77-1, p.66b2, d.56a6, n.58b7,  
co.60a7, ch.418c14 nidanam katamat / yat pudgalasya nama gotram  
parikirtayitvoddisya bhasitam, yac ca kimcid vinayapratismyuktam  
sotpattikam sanidanam pratimoksasutram / idam ucyate nidanam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-vii ms.59b1l, sh.138-6, w.\*77-9, p.66b3, d.56a7, n.59a1,  
co.60b1, ch.418c17 avadanam katamat / yat sadrstantakam udahrtam,  
yena drstantena yasya prakrtasyarthasya vyavadanam bhavati / idam  
ucyate 'vadanam //

(i)-c-iii-10-a-(1)-viii ms.59b1m, sh.138-9, w.\*77-15, p.66b4, d.56b1, n.59a2,  
co.66b1, ch.418c18 vrttakam katamat / yat kimcit  
purvayogapratismyuktam / idam ucyate vrttakam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-ix ms.59b1r, sh.138-11, w.\*77-20, p.66b5, d.56b1, n.59a2,  
co.60b2, ch.418c20 jatakam katamat / yad atitam adhvanam upadaya tatra  
tatra bhagavatas cyutyupapadesu bodhisattvacarya duskaracaryakhyata /  
idam ucyate jatakam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-x ms.59b2m, sh.138-14, p.66b6, d.56b2, n.59a3, co.60b4,  
ch.418c22 vaipulyam katamat / yatra bodhisattvanam margo desyate  
'nuttarayai samyaksambodhaye dasabalanavaranaññanasamudagamaya /  
idam ucyate vaipulyam //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-xi ms.59b2r, sh.139-1, w.\*77-26, p.66b7, d.56b3, n.59a4,  
co.60b4, ch.418c25 adbhuta dharmah katame / yatra buddhanam ca  
buddhasravakanam ca bhiksunam ca bhiksuninam ca  
siksamananam sramaneranam sramaneranam  
upasakanam upasikanam sadharanasadharanas ca  
tadanyaprativisistas cascaryadbhutasammata gunavisesa  
akhyatah / ima ucyante 'dbhuta dharmah //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(1)-xii ms.59b3r, sh.139-7, w.\*77-36, p.67a2, d.56b5, n.59a6,  
co.60b6, ch.419a1 upadesah katame / sarvamatrakabhidharmah  
sutrantaniskarsah sutrantavyakhyanam upadesa ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(2) ms.59b4l, sh.139-10, w.\*78-4, p.67a3, d.56b6, n.59a7,  
co.60b6, ch.419a3 tac caitad dvadasangavacogatam, asti sutram, asti  
vinayah asty abhidharmah / tatra yat tavad aha, sutram geyam  
vyakaranam gathodanavadanavrttakajatakavaipulyadbhutadharma iti,  
idam tavat sutram / yat punar aha, nidanam iti, ayam ucyate vinayah /  
yat punar aha, upadesa iti, ayam ucyate 'bhidharmah /

tac caitad dvadasangavacogatam pitakatrayasamgrhitam sadbhih  
samyaggatair desitam saddharma ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-a-(3) ms.59b5m, sh.139-17, w.\*78-12, p.67a7, d.57a1, n.59b3,  
co.61a2, ch.419a10 tasya sravanam saddharmasravanam / tat punah

katamat / yathapihaikatyah sutradharo va bhavati, vinayadharo va, matrkadharo va, sutravinayadharo va, sutrabhidharmadharo va, vinayamatrkadharo va, sutravinayamatrkadharo va / idam ucyate saddharmasravanam /

tat punah sravanam dvividham / vyañjanasravanam arthasravanam ca //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(1)

ms.59b6l,sh.140-6,w.\*78-18,\*\*78-20f.67a8,d.57a3n.59b4,co.61a4,ch.419a17  
cintana katama / yathapihaikatyas tan eva yathasrutan dharman ekaki rahogatah, sad acintyani sthanani tadyatha, atmacintam sattvacintam lokacintam sattvanam karmavipakacintam dhyayinam dhyayivisayam buddhanam buddhavisayam varjayitva, svalaksanatah samanyalaksanatas ca cintayati //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2) ms.59b7l, sh.140-12, w.\*78-31, p.67b3, d.57a5, n.59b6, co.61a6, ch.419a22 sa punas cinta dvividha / gananakara saha gananyogena dharmanam / tulanakara yuktya gunadosopapariksaanakara / sacet skandhapratisamyuktam desanam cintayati, saced anyatamanyatamam purvanirdistam desanam cintayati, abhyam dvabhyam akarabhyam cintayati //

(i)-c-iimo-b-(2)-i ms.59b7r, sh.140-16, p.67b5, d.57a6, n.60a1, co.61b1, ch.419a27 yatha punah katham iti / rupam ucyate dasa rupiny ayatanani yac ca dharmayatanaparyapannam rupam sa ca rupaskandhah / tisro vedana vedanaskandhah / sat samjñakayah samjñaskandhah / sat cetanakayah samskaraskandhah / sad vijñanakaya vijñanaskandhah / ity evam gananasamkhyakaraya skandhadesanam cintayati / uttarottaraprabhedena yena va punar asyah samkhyagananakarayas cintaya apramanah pravesanayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii ms.60a2l, sh.141-7, w.78-37, p.68a1, d.57b2, n.60a4, co.61b3, ch.419b5 katham yuktyupapariksakaraya cintaya skandhadesanam cintayati / catasrbhir yuktibhir upapariksate /

katamabhis catasrbhah / yad utapeksayuktya, karyakaranayuktya, upapattisadhanayuktya, dharmatayuktya //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(a) ms.60a2r, sh.141-11, w.\*79-8, p.68a2, d.57b3, n.60a5, co.61b4, ch.419b8 apeksayuktih katama / dvividhapeksa, utpattyapeksa prajñaptyapeksa ca / tatrotptyapeksa yair hetubhir yaih pratyayaih skandhanam pradurbhavo bhavati, tasyam skandhotpattau te hetavas te pratyaya apeksyante / yair namakayapadakayavyañjanakayah skandhanam prajñaptir bhavati, tasyam (sbh i 238) skandhaprajñaptau te namakayapadakayavyañjanakaya apeksyante / iyam ucyate skandhesutpattyapeksa prajñaptyapeksa ca / ya cotpattyapeksa ya ca prajñaptyapeksa sa yuktir yoga upayah skandhotpattaye skandhaprajñaptaye / tasmad apeksayuktir ity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(b) ms.60a4m, sh.142-3, w.\*79-15, p.68a7, d.57b6, n.60b1, co.61b7, ch.419b16 karyakaranayuktih katama / yad utpannam skandhanam svena hetuna svena pratyayena tasmims tasmin svakaryakarane viniyogah / tadyatha, caksusa rupani drastavyani, srotrena sabdah srotavyah, yavan manasa dharma vijñeya iti / rupena caksuso gocare 'vasthatavyam, sabdena srotrasya, evam yavad dharmair manas iti / yad va punar anyad apy evambhagiyam, tatra tatra dharmanam anyonyam karyakarane prati yuktir yoga upayah / iyam ucyate karyakaranayuktih //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(c) ms.60a5r, sh.142-12, w.\*79-17, p.68b3, d.58a1, n.60b4, co.62a3, ch.419b23 upapattisadhanayuktih katama / anityah skandha iti, pratityasamutpanna dukkhah sunya anatmana iti tribhiih pramanair upapariksate / yad utaptagamena pratyaksenanumanena ca / ebhis tribhiih pramanair upapattiyuktaih satam hrdayagrahakair vyavasthapana sadhana kriyate / yad uta skandhanityataya va pratityasamutpannataya va dukkhataya va (sbh i 240) sunyataya vanatmataya va / iyam ucyata upapattisadhanayuktih //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(2)-ii-(d) ms.60a7l, sh.143-4, w.\*79-19, p.68b6, d.58a4, n.60b6, co.62a5, ch.419b28 dharmatayuktih katama / kena karanena tathabhuta ete skandhah, tathabhuto lokasamnivesah / kena karanena kharalaksana prthivi dravalaksana apa usnalaksanam tejah samudiranalaksano vayuh / kena karanenanyah skandhah kena karanena santam nirvanam iti / tatha kena karanena rupalaksanam rupam, anubhavanalaksana vedana, samjananalaksana samjña, abhisamskaranalaksanah samskarah, vijjananalaksanam vijñanam iti / praktir esam dharmanam iyam, svabhava esa idrsah, dharmataisa / yaiva casau dharmata saivatra yuktir yoga upayah / evam vaitat syat, anyatha va, naiva va syat, sarvatraiva ca dharmataiva pratisaranam dharmataiva yuktih / cittanidhyapanaya cittasamjñapanaya / iyam ucyate dharmatayuktih /

evam catarbhir yuktibhiih skandhadesanopapariksyate yavat punar anya kacid desaneti //

(i)-c-iil-10-b-(3) ms.60b2m, sh.143-18, p.69a4, d.58b1, n.61a4, co.62b3, ch.419c10 yaivam abhyam dvabhyam akarabhyam gananasamkhyakaraya ca yuktyupapariksanakaraya ca samyagupanidhyapana tasyas tasya desanayah sa cinta //

(i)-c-iil-10-c ms.60b3l, sh.143-21, p.69a5, d.58b2, n.61a5, co.62b4, ch.419c14 iyam ucyate saddharmasravanacinta//

(i)-c-iil-11-a ms.60b3l, sh.144-1, w.\*80-12, p.69a6, d.58b2, n.61a5, co.62b4, ch.419c15 anantarayah katamah / anantarayo dvididhah / adhyatmam upadaya bahirdha ca / tatradyatmam bahirdha copadayantarayam vaksyati / tadviparyayenanantarayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-11-a-(1) ms.60b3m, sh.144-5, p.69a7, d.58b3, n.61a6, co.62b5,  
ch.419c17 adhyatmam upadayantarayah katamah / yathapihaikatyah  
purvam eva krtapunyo na bhavati / so 'krtatvat punyanam na  
labhi bhavati kalena kalam anulomikanam jivitariskaranam,  
yaduta  
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam /  
tivrarago bhavaty ayataragah, tivradvesa ayatadvesah, tivramoha  
ayatamohah / purvam vanenabadhasamvartaniyani karmani krtani  
bhavanti / yaddhetor abadhabahulo bhavati / drsta eva dharma  
visamacari bhavati / yenasyabhiksnam vato va kupyati pittam  
va slesmam va, visucika va kaye samtisthate / bhojanaguruko  
bhavati bahvartho bahukrtyo ganasamnipatabahulo bhavati / karmaramo  
va bhasyaramo va nidraramah sangnikaramah  
samsargaramah prapañcaramah / atmasampragrahakas capalah  
pramattah kudesavasi va / ity evambhagiya antaraya adhyatmam  
upadaya veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-11-a-(2) ms.60b6m, sh.144-21, p.69b5, d.58b7, n.61b3, co.63a2,  
ch.419c29 bahirdhopadayantarayah katame / yathapi tad  
asatpurusapasrayah, yato na labhate kalena kalam anulomikim  
avavadanusasanim, kudese va vasati / yatrasya vasam kalpayato  
diva vauvilako bhavati prabhutah, ratrau voccasabdo mahasabdo  
mahajanakayasya nirghosah / tivrakatukas ca vatatapasamsparso  
manusyad amanusyad api bhayam / ayam evambhagiyo  
bahirdhopadayantarayo veditavyah / ayam tavad vistaravibhagah //

(i)-c-iil-11-b ms.60b7m, sh.145-8, w/80-14, p.69b8, d.59a3, n.61b6, co.63a4,  
ch.420a7 samasarthah punah katamah / samasatas trividho 'ntarayah /  
prayogantarayah pravivekyantarayah pratisamlayanantarayas ca /

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(1) ms.61a11, sh.145-11, p.70a1, d.59a3, n.61b6, co.63a5,  
ch.420a9 tatra prayogantarayah katamah / yentantarayena samavahitena  
sammukhibhutenasakto bhavaty apratibalah sarvena sarvam  
kusalapaksaprayoge /

sa punah katamah / yad abadhako bhavati dukkhito badhaglanah /  
(sbh i 248) abhiksnam asya vato va kupyate pittam va slesmam va  
visucika vasya kaye samtisthate / api tv asya dasaty ahir  
vrsciko va satapadi va manusyo vainam vihethayaty amanusyos va /  
na ca labhi bhavati  
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam /  
ayam evambhagiyah prayogantarayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(2) ms.61a2m, sh.145-21, p.70a5, d.59a6, n.62a1, co.63b1,  
ch.420a16 pravivekyantarayah katamah / yad bhojanaguruko bhavati /  
bahvartho bahukrtyo bahukaraniyah karmaramaratim rato bhavati /  
tesu tesv itikaranyesu prasrtamanasah / bhasyaramo bhavati  
/ saktah pratibalah san pravivekye prahane pratisamlayane  
bhavanayam uddesasvadyayamatrakena samtustah / nidraramo

bhavati / styanamidhapyavasthitah kusidajatiyo nidrasukham  
parsvasukham sayanasukham ca svikaroti / sanganikaramo bhavati /  
sardham grhasthapravrajitai rajakatham va karoti, corakatham  
vannakatham va panakatham va vastrakatham va vesyakatham va  
vithikatham va janapadamahamatrakhyanakatham va  
lokakhyanakatham va samudrakhyanakatham va / ity  
evambhagiyayanarthopasamhitaya kathaya kalam atinamayati /

tatra cabhirato bhavaty abhiksnañ ca ganasamnipatabahulo bhavati /  
tesu tesv adhikaranesu vyaksiptamanaso bhavati vyakulamanasah /  
(sbh i 250) samsargaramo bhavati / grhasthapravrajitanam  
asamavahitanam ca [mthon bar 'dod cin / phrad pa rnam dan 'bral bar  
mi 'dod pa dan] / prapañcaramo bhavati / prapañcarato 'vakramaniyesu  
purvamgamah pravivekyesu niksiptadhurah / ima evambhagiya  
dharmah pravivekantarayo veditavyah / yaih samavahitaih  
sammukhibhutair na sukaram bhavaty aranyavanaprasthanani prantani  
sayanasanany adhyavasitum, aranyani va vrksamulani va  
sunnyagarani va //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3) ms.61a6m, sh.147-2, p.70b6, d.59b5, n.62b2, co.63b7,  
ch.420b5 pratisamlayanantarayah katamah / tadyatha pratisamlayanam  
ucyate samatho vipasyana ca / tatrasti samathantarayah, asti  
vipasyanantarayah //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3)-i ms.61b1l, sh.147-4, p.70b7, d.59b6, n.62b2, co.64a1,  
ch.420b7 tatra samathantarayah katamah / pramado 'desavasas ca /  
yathasya pramattasya styanamidham va cittam paryavanahati,  
samathamatram vasvadayati, linatvaya va cittam upanamayati,  
andhakarayitatvam va cetaso bhavati / yadrupena cadesavasena  
manusyakrto vamanusyakrto va paratah samghatto bhavati /  
yenasya cittam bahirdha viksiptyate / ayam samathantarayah  
pratisamlayanantarayo veditavyah //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3)-ii ms.61b2l, sh.147-12, p.71a2, d.60a1, n.62b5, co.64a4,  
ch.420b13 vipasyanantarayah katamah / yadutatmasampragrahas  
capalyam ca //

(i)-c-iii-11-b-(3)-ii-(a) ms.61b2m, sh.147-14, p.71a2, d.60a1, n.62b5, co.64a4,  
ch.420b14 tatrattamasampragraho yathapi tad "aham asty uccakulah pravrajito  
'linah, anye ca bhiksavo na tathe"ty atmanam utkarsayati  
sampragrhnati, params ca pamsayati / evam "adhyakulappravrajito  
'dinah", evam "abhirupo darsaniyah prasadikah", evam  
"bahusrutah srutadharah srutasamnicayah", evam "aham asmi  
kalyanavakyo vakkaranenopetah, anye ca bhiksavo na tathe"ty  
atmanam utkarsayati sampragrhnati, params ca pamsayati /

sa atmanam sampragrhnati ye te bhavanti bhiksavah sthavira  
ratrijña abhyavacirnabrahmacaryas tan na kalena kalam  
pariprcchati pariprasni karoti / te casya na kalena kalam avivrtani  
ca sthanani vivrvanti, vivrtani ca sthanany uttanikurvanti, na ca

gambhīram arthapadam sadhu ca susthu ca prajñaya pratividhya  
samprakasayanti yavad eva jñānadarsanasya visuddhaye / evamasya sa  
atmasampragraha antarayiko bhavati yaduta vipasyanayah /

punar aparam alpamatrakasyavaramatrakasya jñānadarsanamatrakasya  
sparsaviharamatrakasya labhi bhavati / sa tena jñānamatrakena  
darsanamatrakena (sbh i 254) sparsaviharamatrakenatmanam  
utkarsayati sampragrhnati / sa atmanam sampragrhnams  
tavata samtusto bhavati, nottari vyayacchate / evam asyantarayah  
krto bhavaty atmasampragrahena yaduta vipasyanayah //

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(3)-ii-(b) ms.61b6m, sh.148-13, p.71b3, d.60b1, n.63a5, co.64b4,  
ch.420b29 capalo va punar anupasantendriyo bhavaty uddhatendriya  
unnatendriyah / sa dusitacitti bhavati durbhasitabhasi  
duskrtakarmakari, na sthiram dharmams cintayati, na drdham  
cintayati / yena vipasyanam na purayati na visodhayati / evam asya  
capalyam antarayo bhavati yaduta vipasyanaya iti //

(i)-c-iil-11-b-(3)-iii ms.62a1m, sh.148-20, w.\*80-19, p.71b6, d.60b3, n.63a7,  
co.64b6, ch.420c5 dvau dharmau samathantarayau / yaduta pramado  
'desavasas ca / dvau dharmau vipasyanantarayau /  
yadutatmasampragrahas capalyam ca /

iti yas ca samathantarayah / yas ca vipasyanantarayah / ayam ucyate  
pratisamlayanantarayah /

ayam ca punar antarayasya samasārtha iti //

(i)-c-iil-11-c ms.62a2l, sh.149-2, p.71b8, d.60b4, n.63b1, co.64b7, ch.420c9  
yas cayam samasārtho yas ca purvako vistaravibhagas tad ekadhyam  
abhisamksipyantaraya ity ucyate / asya cantarayasya  
viparyayanantarayo (sbh i 256) veditavya iti / ya esam  
antarayanam abhavo vigamo 'sangātir asamavadhanam / ayam ucyate  
'nantarayah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a ms.62a3l, sh.149-8, w.\*80-30, p.72a2, d.60b5, n.63b3, co.65a1,  
ch.420c11 tyagah katamah / yad danam anavadyam cittalamkarartham  
cittapariskarartham yogasambharartham uttamarthasya praptaye  
dadati /

tatra ko dadati / kutra dadati / kim dadati / kena dadati / katham  
dadati / kasmad dadati / yenasya danam anavadyam bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(1) ms.62a3l, sh.151-1, p.72a4, d.60b7, n.63b4, co.65a3,  
ch.420c16 aha / data danapatir dadati / tatra katamo data katamo  
danapatih / yah svair eva panibhir dadati, ayam ucyate data / yasya  
svakam diyate tac ca datukamasya nadatukamasya, ayam ucyate  
danapatih //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2) ms.62a3l, sh.151-5, w.\*81-4, p.72a5, d.61a1, n.63b6,  
co.65a4, ch.420c18 tatra kutra dadati / aha / catursu dadati /  
duhkhitaya, wpakarine, istaya, visistaya ca /

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-i ms.62a4r, sh.151-7, p.72a6, d.61a2, n.63b6, co.65a5, ch.420c19 tatra duhkhityeti / krpana va, vaniyaka va, adhvaga va, yacanaka (sbh i 258) va, andha va, badhira va, anatha va, apratisarana va, upakaranavikala iti / ye va punar anye 'py evambhagiyah / ima ucyante duhkhityah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-ii ms.62a4r, sh.151-11, p.72a8, d.61a3, n.64a1, co.65a6, ch.420c23 upakarinah katame / tadyatha matapitaram, apayakam, posakam, samvardhakam iti / ye va punar atavikantarad uttarayanti, durbhiksad va, paracakrabhayad va, bandhanad va, abadhad va / hitopadesakas casya bhavanti, sukhopadesaka hitasukhopasamharakah, utpannotpannesu cadhikaranesu sahayakah sahanandinah sahasokah, apatsu cainam na parityajantiti / ye va punar anye 'py evambhagiyah / ima ucyanta upakarinah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-iii ms.62a6r, sh.151-19, p.72b4, d.61a5, n.64a3, co.65b1, ch.421a1 istah katame / ye samstutah, yesam asyantike bhavati prema va gauravam va / bhaktivado va alaptakah samstutakah sapriyakas ca bhavanti / ye va punar anye 'py evambhagiyah / ima ucyanta istah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(2)-iv ms.62a7m, sh.151-23, p.72b5, d.61a7, n.64a4, co.65b2, ch.421a4 visistah katame / te sramanabrahmanah {ms sravana-}, sadhurupa sammatah, avyabadhyah, avyabadhyaratah, vigataragah, ragavinayaya pratipannah, vigatadvesah, dvesavinayaya pratipannah, vigatamohah, mohavinayaya pratipanna iti / ye va punar anye 'py evambhagiyah ima ucyante visistah //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3) ms.62b11, sh.152-6, w.\*81-10, p.72b8, d.61b1, n.64a6, co.65b4, ch.421a9 tatra kim dadatity aha / samasatah sattvasamkhyatam asattvasamkhyatam ca vastu dadati /

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-i ms.62b1m, sh.152-8, p.72b8, d.61b2, n.64a7, co.65b5, ch.421a11 tatra sattvasamkhyatam vastu katamat / tadyatha putradaram dasidasakarmakarapauruseyam hastyasvagavedakakukustripurusadarakadarikam iti / yad va punar anyad apy evambhagiyam vastu / adhyatmam va punar upadaya karacaranasiromamsarudhiravasadinny anuprayacchati / idam api sattvasamkhyatam danam yatra bodhisattvabodhah samdrsyante / asmims tv arthe nedam danam abhipretam / yesu tu sattvesv asyaisvaryam bhavati, vasita ca prabhavisnuta ca, arhati ca tan sattvan paresam pratipadayitum / pratipadayams catmanam anavadyam karoti / na taddhetos tatpratyayam pare manamsi pradusayanti / ye ca sattvah paresu pratipaditas te na vyapadita bhavanti /

idam ucyate navadyam sattvasamkhyatavastudanam //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-ii ms.62b3r, sh.152-21, p.73a6, d.61b6, n.64b4, co.66a2,

ch.421a21 asattvasamkhyatam vastu katamat / tadyatha dhanavastu  
dhanyavastu desavastu //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-ii-(a) ms.62b4l, sh.153-2, p.73a6, d.61b6, n.64b4, co.66a2,  
ch.421a23 tatra dhanavastu katamat / tadyatha  
manimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapradasmagarbhamusaragalvajatarupa  
rajatalohitikadaksinavartam iti / yad va punar anyad apy  
evambhagiyam ratnam va hiranyam va rupyam va vastram va  
bhandopaskaram va gandhajatum va malyajatam va / idam ucyate  
dhanavastus //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(3)-ii-(b) ms.62b5l, sh.153-8, p.73b1, d.62a1, n.64b6, co. 66a4,  
ch.421a27 dhanyam katamat / yat kimcid bhojyam va peyam va /  
tadyatha yava va, salir va, godhuma va, kola va, kulattha va,  
tila va, masa va, iksuraso va, [dar ba dan,] mrdvikaraso veti /  
yad va punar anyad 9) apy evambhagiyam / idam ucyate dhanyam //

(i)-c-iii-12-a-(3)-ii-(c) ms.62b6l, sh. 153-13, p.73b2, d.62a2, n.64b7,  
co.66a5, ch.421 b1 desavastu katamat / tadyatha ksetravastu, grhavastu,  
apanavastu, punyasalaviharapratisthapanam iti / yad va punar  
anyad apy evambhagiyam / idam ucyate desavastu /

tatra yac ca sattvasattvasamkhyatam vastu, idam dadatiti //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(4) ms.62b6r, sh.153-18, p.73b4, d.62a4, n.65a2, co.66a7,  
ch.421b5 kena dadatiti / ya calobhasahagata cetana cittabhisamskaro  
manaskarma / yac ca tatsamutthapitam kayakarma vakkarma  
deyavastuparityagaya svasantane va parasantane va / anena dadati //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(5) ms.62b7r, sh.154-1, p.73b6, d.62a5, n.65a3, co.66b1,  
ch.421b7 tatra katham dadatiti / sraddhaya dadati / agamadrstih  
phaladarsi (sbh i 266) satkrtya dadati / pranatacittah svahastam  
dadaty anapaviddham / kalena dadati yathaitat paresam upayogyam syat /  
paran anupahatya dadati / dharmena samayenasahasena samudanayitva suci  
dadati / pranitam kalpikam dadati / yena na pare savadya bhavanti,  
natma / abhiksnam dadati / viniya matsaryamalam samnidhimalam  
ca danam dadati / purvam eva danat sumana dadams cittam  
prasadayati dattva cavipratisari bhavati / evam dadati //

(i)-c-iil-12-a-(6) ms.63a2l, sh.154-11, w.\*81-16, p.74a3, d.62b1, n.65a7,  
co.66b4, ch.421b17 kasmad dadati / aha / karunyad va dadati yaduta  
dukhkitesu / krtajñataya dadati yadutopakarisu / premna  
gauravena bhaktya dadati yadutestesu /  
iaukikalokottaravisesaprarthanaya dadati yaduta visistesu /  
tasmad dadatity ucyate //

(i)-c-iil-12-b ms.63a3l, sh.154-16, p.74a5, d.62b3, n.65b1, co.66b6, ch.421b21  
ebhir akarair ato 'sya grhino va pravrajitasya va  
cittalamkarartham cittapariskartham yogasambharartham  
uttamarthasya praptaye tad danam, anavadyam bhavati /

ayam ucyate tyagah //

(i)-c-iil-13-a ms. 63am3,sh. 155-1, w.\*81-26, p.74a7,  
d.62b4,n.65b3,co.66b7,ch.421b25 sramanalamkarah katamah /  
tadyathaikatyah sraddho bhavati, asathah, alpabadhah,  
arabdhaviryajatiyah, prajñah, alpecchah, samtustah,  
suposah, subharah, dhutagunasamanvagatah, prasadikah,  
matrajñah, satpurusadharmasamanvagatah,  
panditalingasamanvagatah, ksamah, suratah, pesalas ca bhavati  
//

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(1) ms.63am4,sh. 155-8, p.74b1, d.62b5, n.65b4, co.67a2,  
ch.421c5 katham sraddho bhavati / prasadabahulo bhavati,  
avakalpanabahulah, vimuktibahulah, chandikas ca kusalesu dharmesu /  
sa sastari prasidati, na kanksati, na vicikitsati / sastaram  
satkaroti, gurukaroti, manayati, pujayati / satkrtya gurukrtya  
manayitva pujayitvopanisritya viharati / yatha sastary evam dharme  
sabrahmacarisu siksayam avavadanusasanyam pratisamstare  
'pramade samadhau / evam sraddho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(2) ms.63a5r,sh.155-16, p.74b5, d.63a1, n.65b7, co.67a5,  
ch.421c12 katham asatho bhavati / rjuko bhavati, rjukajatiyah /  
yathabhutam atmanam aviskarta bhavati, sastur antike vijñanam ca  
sabra macarinam / evam asatho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(3) ms.63a6m,sh. 156-3, p.74b6, d.63a2, n.66a1, co.67a6,  
ch.421c14 katham alpabadho bhavati / arogajatiyah samaya pacanya  
grahanya samanvagato bhavati, natyusnaya, natisitaya,  
avyabadhaya, rtusukhaya/ yayasyasitapitakhaditasvaditani samyak  
sukhena paripakam gacchanti / evam alpabadho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(4) ms.63a7l,sh. 156-8, p.74b8, d.63a3, n.66a2, co.67a7,  
ch.421c18 katham arabdhaviryajatiyo bhavati / sthamavan viharati,  
viryan, utsahi, drdharaparakramah, aniksiptadhurah kusalesu  
dharmesu / daksas ca bhavati, analasah, utthanasampannah / karta  
bhavati vijñanam sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtiyam / evam  
arabdhaviryajatiyo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(5) ms.63b1l,sh.156-13, p.75a2, d.63a4, n.66a4, co.67b2,  
ch.421c22 katham prajño bhavati / medhasmrtibuddhisampanno bhavati /  
adhandhendriyah, amudhendriyah, anedakah, ahastasamvacikah  
pratibalah subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanam artham ajñatum  
iti / sahajayapi buddhya (sbh i 272) samanvagato bhavati / prayogikayapi  
buddhya samanvagato bhavati / evam prajño bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(6) ms.63b1r,sh.156-19, p.75a4, d.63a6, n.66a6, co.67b3,  
ch.421c26 katham alpeccho bhavati / yavadbhir gunaih samanvagato bhavaty  
alpecchatam adim krtva, taih parato jñatum na samanvesate,  
kascin me pare na janiyuh, "alpeccha" iti va, "evamgunayukta" iti /  
evam alpeccho bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(7) ms.63b2m,sh. 157-1, p.75a6, d.63a7, n.66a7, co.67b5,  
ch.421c28 katham samtusto bhavati / itaretarena  
civarapindapatena sayanasanena tusto bhavati, samtustah /  
so 'labdhva civaram luham va pranitam va notkanthati, na  
paritasyati / labdhva ca punar araktah paribhunkte 'sakta iti vistarena  
purvavat / yatha civaram evam pindapatah sayanasanam / evam  
samtusto bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(8) ms.63b3m,sh. 157-7, p.75a8, d.63b2, n.66b2, co.67b6,  
ch.422a5 katham suposo bhavti / atmasyaikah posyo bhavati / na tu  
pare, tadyatha daraka va manusya veti, ye va punar anye 'pi ke cid /  
yesam arthaya yan paryestim apadyeta, pare cainam  
dayakadanapatayo dusposyam iti pasyeran / evam suposo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(9) ms.63b4l,sh.157-12, p.75b2, d.63b3, n.66b3, co.68a1,  
ch.422a7 katham subharo bhavati / alpenapi yapayati / luhenapi yapayati  
/ evam subharo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10) ms.63b4m,sh.157-14, w.\* 82-1, p.75b3, d.63b3, n.66b4,  
co.68a1, ch.422a9 katham dhutagunasamanvagato bhavati /  
praptapindapatiko bhavati, savadanapindapatikah / ekasanikah  
/ khalupascadbhaktikah / traicivarikah / namatikah /  
pamsukulikah / aranyakah / vrksamulikah / abhyavakasikah  
/ smasanikah / naisadyikah / )yathasamstarikah / ta ete  
pindapatam civaram sayanasanam arabhya dvadasaka dhutaguna  
bhavanti trayodasaka va /

tatra pindapatikatvam bhidyamanam dvidha bhavati,  
praptapindapatikah savadanapindapatikas ca //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-i ms.-,sh. 158-7, p.75b5, d.63b6, n.66b6, co.68a4,  
ch.422a15 tatra praptapindapatikah katamah / ['driś pa'i khyim dag  
nas] yathalabdham yathopasampannam pindapatam paribhunkte //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-ii ms.63b5r, sh.158-7,w.\*82-13,p.75b7,d.63b6,  
n.66b7,co.68a4,ch.422a 17 savadanapindapatikah katamah /  
vesmanuvesya kulani bhikṣitva paryatitva yathalabdham  
yathopasampannam pindapatam paribhunkte / no tv uccaiḥ  
sundam pranidhaya kulany upasamkramati / "ato 'ham lapsye  
pranitam khadaniyam bhojaniyam yavadaptam" /

tatra pindapatikatvam avisesenarabhya dvadasa bhavanti prabhedam  
punar arabhya trayodasa //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-iii ms.63b6r, sh.158-14, p.76a1, d.64a1, n.67a2, co.68a6,  
ch.422a21 tatraikasanikatvam katamat / ekasminn asane nisanno yavat  
paribhoktavyam tavat paribhunkte / vyutthitas ca punas tasmad asanan  
na paribhunkte / idam ucyate ekasanikatvam //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-iv ms.63b7m,sh.158-18, p.76a2, d.64a2, n.67a3, co.68a7,  
ch.422a23 khalupascadbhaktikatvam katamat / bhojanartham nisannas

tavan na paribhunkte, yavat sarvabhajanam praticchati, yavata janati  
saksyami yapayitum / yatas ca punar janite "na me 'ta uttari bhojanena  
krtyam (sbh i 278) bhavisyati"ti, tatah sarvam parigrhyarabhate  
paribhoktum / evam khalupascadbhaktiko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-v ms.64a1m,sh.159-2, p.76a4, d.64a3, n.67a4, co.68b1,  
ch.422a28 katham traicivariko bhavati / tribhis ca civarair yapayati,  
samghatina, uttarasamgena, antarvasena ca / trayanam  
civaranam atirekam uttaram na dharayati / evam traicivariko bhavati  
//

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-vi ms.64a1r,sh.159-6, p.76a5, d.64a5, n.67a6, co.68b2,  
ch.422b2 katham namatiko bhavati / yat kimcic civaram dharayati  
trivivaram va, atirekacivaram va / sarvam tad aurnikam dharayati  
/ na tv anyat / evam namatikam dharayati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-vii ms.64a2m,sh.159-10, p.76a6, d.64a5, n.67a6, co.68b3,  
ch.422b5 katham pamsukuliko bhavati / yac civaram parair muktam  
bhavaty ucchistam choritam rathyayam va, vithyam va, catvare  
va, srngatake va, pathi va, utpathe va, uccarasamsrstam  
va prsravasamsrstam va,  
uccaraprasravapuyarudhirakhetapraksitam va / tato yad asuci tad  
apaniya, saram adaya, sodhayitva sivitva vivarnikrtya dharayati /  
evam pamsukuliko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-viii ms.64a3m,sh.159-17, p.76b1, d.64a6, n.67b1, co.68b5,  
ch.422b9 katham aranyako bhavati / aranyavanaprasthani prantani  
sayanasanany adhyavasati, yani vyavakrstani gramani-gamanam /  
evam aranyako bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-ix ms.64a3r,sh. 159-20, p.76b2, d.64a7, n.67b1, co.68b6,  
ch.422b12 katham vrksamuliko bhavati / vrksamule vasam kalpayati  
vrksamulam nisritya / evam vrksamuliko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-x ms.64a[margin],sh. 160-3, p.76b3, d.64b1, n.67b2,  
co.68b6, ch.422b14 katham abhyavakasiko bhavati / abhyavakase vasam  
kalpayati, anavacchane vivrte dese / evam abhyavakasiko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-xi ms.64a[margin],sh. 160-6, p.76b3, d.64b1, n.67b3,  
co.68b7, ch.422b15 katham smasaniko bhavati / smasane vasam  
kalpayati, yatra mrtamrto janakayo 'bhinirhriyate / evam smasaniko  
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-xii ms.64a4l,sh. 160-9, p.76b4, d.64b2, n.67b3, co.68b7,  
ch.422b17 katham naisadyiko bhavati / mañce va pithe va  
trnasamstare va nisadyaya kalam atinamayati / no tu mañcam va  
pitham va kudyam va vrksamulam va trnasamstaram va  
nisritya prstham va parsvam va dadati / evam naisadyiko  
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-xiii ms.64a5l,sh.160-15, p.76b5, d.64b3, n.67b4, co.69a1,

ch.422b21 katham yathasamstariko bhavati / yasmin trnasamstare va  
parnasamstare va sayyam kalpayati / trnasamstaram va  
parnasamstaram va sakrd yathaiva samstrtam bhavati tathaiva  
sayyam kalpayati / no tu punar vikopayaty abhisamskaroti ca / evam  
yathasamstariko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-a ms.64a5r,sh.160-20,w.82-18,\*\*82-29, p.76b7, d.64b4,  
n.67b5, co.69a2, ch.422b24 kenaithe dhutaguna ucyante / tadyatha, urna  
va karpasam va yasmin samaye dhutam bhavati samkrttam  
vicurnam tasmin samaye mrdu ca bhavati laghu ca karmanyam ca, yaduta  
sutrabhinirhare va tulabhinirhare va /

evam evehaikatyasya pindapatataragena pindapate cittam  
saktam bhavati samsaktam, civararagena civare cittam saktam  
bhavati samsaktam, sayanasanaragena sayanasane cittam saktam  
bhavati samsaktam / sa ebhir dhutagunair visodhayaty rjukaroti, mrdu  
karmanyam arjavam asravam vidheyam, yaduta brahmacaryavasaya /  
tenocyante dhutaguna iti //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(10)-b ms.64b2m, sh.161-9,p.77a3, d.64b7, n.68a2, co.69a5,  
ch.422c4 tatra pindapatarago dvividho 'ntarayah /  
pranitabhojanaragah prabhutabhojanaragas ca / tatra  
pranitabhojanaragasya prahanaya pindapatikah /  
prabhutabhojanaragasya prahanayaikasanikah khalupascadbhaktikas ca  
bhavati /

civararago trividho 'ntarayah / prabhutacivararagas civare  
mrdusamsarsaragah pranitacivararagas ca / tatra  
prabhutacivararagasya prahanaya traicivariko bhavati / civare  
mrdusamsarsaragasya prahanaya namatiko bhavati /  
pranitacivararagasya prahanaya pamsukuliko bhavati /

sayanasanaragas caturvidho 'ntarayah / tadyatha samsargaragah,  
pratisrayaragah, parsvasukhasayanasukharagah,  
astaranapratyastaranopacchadanaragah / tatra samsargaragasya  
prahanayaranyako bhavati / pratisrayaragasya prahanaya  
vrksamulika abhyavakasikah smasaniko bhavati / api ca  
smasanikatvam mithunaragasya prahanaya bhavati /  
parsvasukhasayanasukharagasya prahanaya naisadyiko bhavati /  
astaranapratyastaranopacchadanaragasya prahanaya  
yathasamstariko bhavati / evam (sbh i 286) dhutagunasamanvagato  
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(11) ms.64b5l, sh.162-7, p.77b3, d.65a5, n.68a7, co.69b4,  
ch.422c18 katham prasadiko bhavati / prasadikenabhikramapratikramena  
samanvagato bhavati, alokitavyavalokitena sammiñjitaprasaritena  
samghaticivarapatradharanena / evam prasadiko bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(12) ms.64b5r,sh.162-11, p.77b4, d.65a6, n.68b1, co.69b5,  
ch.422c20 katham matrajño bhavati / iha sraddha brahmanagrhapatayo

svartham pravarayanti, yad uta

civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih /  
tatra pratigrahe matram janati evam matrajñño bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(13) ms.65a11,sh.162-15, p.77b6, d.65a7, n.68b3, co.69b6,  
ch.422c22 katham satpurusadharmasamanvagato bhavati / uccakulpravrajito  
va sann adhyakulpravrajito vabhirupo va darsaniyah prasadiko  
bahusruto vakkaranenopetah / anyatamanyatamasya va jñanamatrakasya  
darsanamatrakasparsaviharamatrakasya labhi sann etena natmanam  
utkarsayati params ca pamsayati / [chos dan rjes su mthun pa'i chos  
'ba' zig bsgrub par bya ba kho na yin par rig nas /] nanyatra (sbh i 288)  
dharmanudharmapratipanno bhavati / evam satpurusadharmasamanvagato  
bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(14) ms.65a2m,sh.162-22, p.78a1, d.65b2, n.68b5, co.70a1,  
ch.422c28 katham panditalingasamanvagato bhavati / karmalaksano  
balah karmalaksanah panditah / yatha katham iti / balo  
duscintitacinti bhavati, durbhasitabhasi duskrtakarmakari /  
panditah punah sucintitacinti bhavati, subhasitabhasi  
sukrtakarmakari / evam panditalingasamanvagato bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(15) ms.65a3m,sh.163-6, p.78a4, d.65b4, n.68b7, co.70a3,  
ch.423a4 katham ksamo bhavati / akrusto na pratyakrosati / rosito  
na pratirosayati / tadito na pratitadayati / bhandito na  
pratibhandayati / sa cayusman ksamo bhavati sitasyosnasya  
jighatsayah pipasaya  
damsamasakavatatapasarisrpsamsparsanam, parato duruktanam  
duragatanam vacanapathanam / saririkanam vedananam  
duhkhanam tivranam kharanam katukanam amana-apanam  
pranaharininam ksamo bhavaty adhivasanajatiyah / evam  
ksamo bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(16) ms.65a4r,sh.163-15, p.78a7, d.65b6, n.69a2, co.70a5,  
ch.423a9 katham surato bhavati / yathapi tan maitrena kayakarmana  
samanvagato bhavati, maitrena vakkarmana, maitrena manaskarmana,  
sastur antike vijñanam ca sabrahmacarinam / sadharanaparibhogi  
ca bhavati, apratibhogi ca bhavaty apratiguptabhoji, labhair dharmikair  
dharmapratilabdhaih, (sbh i 290) patragataih patraparyapannaih/  
silasamanyagatas ca bhavati, drstisamanyagatas ca / sa ebhiih  
sadbhiih samrañjaniyair dharmaih samanvagatah priyakaranair  
gurukaranair avivadakaranaih, sukhasamvasyo bhavati,  
avihethanajatiyah / abhinandanti cainam vijñah sabrahmacarina  
ekavyavasayam / evam surato bhavati //

(i)-c-iil-13-a-(17) ms.65a6r,sh. 164-3, p.78b3, d.66a2, n.69a5, co.70b5,  
ch.423a18 katham pesalo bhavati / vigatabhrkutir bhavaty  
uttanamukhavarnah, smitapurvamgamah, purvabhibhasi,  
priyavadi, samgrahasilah, suddhasantanah / evam pesalo bhavati  
//

(i)-c-iil-13-b ms.65a7m,sh. 164-6, p.78b5, d.66a3, n.69a6, co.70b3, ch.423a20  
sa ebhir dharmaih samanvagato dharmakamo bhavati, gunakamah / na  
iabhasatkarakirtislokakamah / na samaropikaya mithyadrstya  
samanvagato bhavati, napy apavadikaya / asantam dharmam na  
samaropayati / santam dharmam napavadati / sa "yat tad bhavati kavitam  
kaveyam citraksaram cihnapadavyañjanam lokayatapratisamyuktam,  
tan nirarthakam" iti viditva, arat parivarjayati, na teneyate, na tena  
priyate /

na cotsadam patracivaram dharayati / grhasthah sardham  
samsargam parivarjayati klesavardhanam / aryaih saha samsargam  
karoti jñanavisodhakam / na ca mitrakulani karoti pratigrhñati / "ma  
me tato nidanam bhavisyaty anekaparyayena vyaksepada vyaparo va  
tesam va punar viparinamad anyathibhavad utpatsyante  
sokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasa" iti /

utpannotpannams ca klesopaklesan nadhivasayati, prajahati, vinodayati,  
vyantikaroti / "ma me 'tonidanam utpadyate drstadharmikam va  
duhkham samparayikam ve"ti /

sraddhadheyam ca na vinipatayati, acyutasilah, abhrastavratah,  
sraddhadheyam paribhunkte / na ca sraddhadheyam pratiksipati / na  
siksam pratyakhyati /

atmadosantaraskhalitagavesi va bhavati / praticchannakalyano  
vivrtapapakah / paradosantaraskhalitesu nabhogah / samcintya  
capattir napadyate jivitahetor api / apannas ca laghu laghv eva  
yathadharmam (sbh i 294) pratikaroti / itikaraniyesu ca dakso  
bhavaty analasah svayamkari / na paratah kayaparicaryam paryesate  
/

buddhanam ca buddhasravakanam cacintyam anubhavam,  
gambhīram ca desanam adhimucyate, na pratiksipati, "tathagata eva  
janakah pasyakah, naham" iti viditva, na ca  
svayamdrstiparamarsasthaya bhavaty asamañjasagrahi  
duhpratinihsargamantri /

sa ebhir gunair yukta evamvihari evamsiksamanah  
sramanalamkarenalamkrtah sobhate / tadyatha kas cid eva  
puruso yuva mandanajatiyah kamopabhogi snatanulipto  
'vadatavastrapravrtto vividhair bhusanair alamkrtah sobhate,  
tadyatha harsair va keyurair vangulimudrikaya va  
jataruparajatamalaya va / evam eva sa ebhir vividhah  
sramanalamkarair gunair alamkrto bhasate tapati virocate /  
tasmac chramanalamkara ity ucyate / ayam ucyate sramanalamkarah  
//

// uddanam //

sraddhasatho 'lpabadhaviryam prajñalpecchata samtustih /  
suposata subharata dhutaprasadikamatrata /

satpurusah panditalingam ca ksantih sauratyapesala // [1]

syad atmaparasampaticchandah silendriyas tatha /  
bhojanam caiva jagarya samprajanadviharita // [2]

tatha kalyanamitrah saddharmasravanacintana /  
anantarayas tyagas ca alamkarena pascimah // [3]

laukikam caiva vairagyam tatha lokottarena ca /  
tayos caiva hi sambharo bhumir naiskramyasamjñita // [4]

// yogacarabhumau sravakabhūmisamgrhitayam prathamam  
yogasthanam //

(ii)-a-i ms.66a2l, sh.169-1, w.83-13, p.80a2, d.67a4, n.70b2, co.71b2, ch.424a1  
tatra kati pudgala ye 'syam naiskramyabhūmau yathadesitayam  
yathaparikirtitayam niskramanti / katham ca pudgalanam  
vyavasthanam bhavati / katamad alambanam / katamo 'vavadah / katama  
sikṣa / katame sikṣanulomika dharmah / katamo yogabhramsah /  
katame yogah / katamo manaskarah / katamad yogakaraniyam / kati  
yogacarah / katama yogabhavana / katamad bhavanaphalam / kati  
pudgalaparyayah / kati marah / kati marakarmani / katham arambho  
viphalo bhavati //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a ms.66a3r, sh.169-14, w.84-1, p.80a7, d.67a7, n.70b5, co.71b7,  
ch.424a17 tatra pudgala astavimsatih / katame 'stavimsatih  
/ tadyatha mrdvindhriyah / tiksnindhriyah / utsadaragah /  
utsadadvesah / utsadamohah / utsadamanah / utsadavitarkah /  
samapraptah / mandarajaskajatiyah / pratipannakah / phalasthah /  
sraddhanusari / dharmanusari / sraddhadhimuktah /  
drstipraptah / kayasaksi / saptakrbbhavaparamah /  
kulamkulah / ekavicikah / antaraparinirvayi / upapadyaparinirvayi /  
anabhisamskaraparinirvayi / sabhisamskaraparinirvayi /  
urdhvamsrota / (sbh ii 4) samayavimuktah / akopyadharmā /  
prajñāvimuktah / ubhayatobhagavimuktas ceti //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a(1) ms.66a5m, sh.170-7, p.80b4, d.67b4, n.71a2, co.72a4,  
ch.424a25 tatra mrdvindhriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya  
mrdunindhriyani dhandhavahini mandavahini jñeye vastuniti purvavat  
/ sa punar dvididho veditavyah / adita eva mrdvindhriyagotro  
paribhavitendriyas ca //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a(2) ms.66a6l, sh.170-12, p.80b6, d.67b5, n.71a3, co.72a5,  
ch.424a28 tiksnindhriyah pudgalah katamah / yasya pudgalasya  
tiksnanindhriyany adhandhavahini bhavanty amandavahini jñeye  
vastuniti purvavat / sa punar dvididho veditavyah / adita eva  
tiksnindhriyagotrah paribhavitendriyas ca //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a(3) ms.66a6r, sh.170-17, p.80b7, d.67b6, n.71a5, co.72a6,  
ch.424b4 ragotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu  
jatisu raga asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, sa tena hetuna tena

pratyayenaitarhi rañjaniye vastuni tivraragas ca bhavaty ayataragas ca  
/ ayam ucyate ragotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(4) ms.66a7m, sh.171-1, p.81a1, d.67b7, n.71a6, co.72b1, ch.424b8  
dvesotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena dvesah purvam  
anyasu (sbh ii 6) jatisv asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca  
hetuna tena pratyayenaitarhi dvesaniye vastuni tivradvesas ca bhavaty  
ayatadvesas ca / ayam ucyate dvesotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(5) ms.66a8l, sh.171-6, p.81a3, d.68a1, n.71a7, co.72b2,  
ch.424b11 mohotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu  
jatisu moha asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca hetuna tena  
pratyayenaitarhi mohaniye vastuni tivramohas ca bhavaty ayatamohas ca /  
ayam ucyate mohotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(6) ms.66b1l, sh.171-11, p.81a5, d.68a3, n.71b2, co.72b3,  
ch.424b15 manotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu  
jatisu mana asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca hetuna tena ca  
pratyayenaitarhi mananiye vastuni tivramanas ca bhavaty ayatamanas ca /  
ayam ucyate manotsadah pudgalah//

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(7) ms.66b1r, sh.171-16, p.81a7, d.68a4, n.71b3, co.72b4,  
ch.424b18 vitarkotsadah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu  
jatisu vitarka asevito bhavito bahulikrtah, tena ca hetuna tenaiva  
pratyayenaitarhi vitarkasthaniye vastuni tivravitarkas ca bhavaty  
ayatavitarkas ca / ayam ucyate vitarkotsadah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(8) ms.66b2r, sh.171-21, p.81b1, d.68a5, n.71b4, co.72b6,  
ch.424b22 samaprtah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu  
jatisu rago dveso moho mano vitarko nasevito bhavito bahulikrtah  
/ na caite dharma adinavato drsta vidusitah samtiritah /  
sa tena hetuna tena pratyayena rañjaniye va vastuni dvesaniye  
mohaniye manyaniye vitarkaniye na tivrarago bhavati napy ayataragah /  
na casya na samudacarati rago yaduta tena vastuna / yatha raga evam  
dveso moho mano vitarkah / ayam ucyate samaprtah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(9) ms.66b4l, sh.172-8, p.81b5, d.68b2, n.72a1, co.73a2,  
ch.424b29 mandarajaskah pudgalah katamah / yena pudgalena purvam anyasu  
jatisu na raga asevito bhavito bahulikrtah / adinavatas ca  
bahulam drsto bhavati vidusitah samtiritah / sa tena hetuna  
tena pratyayenaitarhi rañjaniye vastuni samavahite sammukhibhute  
'dhimatre pracura ulbane dhandham ragam utpadayati / madhye paritte  
naivotpadayati / yatha raga evam dveso moho mano vitarko veditavyah /  
ayam ucyate mandarajaskah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(10) ms.66b5r, sh.172-17, p.82a1, d.68b4, n.72a3, co.73a5,  
ch.424c5 pratipannakah pudgalah katamah / aha / pratipannakah  
pudgalas catvarah / katame catvarah / tadyatha  
srota-apattiphalapratipannakah, sakrdagamiphalapratipannakah,  
anagamiphalapratipannakah, arhattvaphalapratipannakas ca / ayam ucyate

pratipannakah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(11) ms.66b6r, sh.173-2, p.82a3, d.68b5, n.72a5, co.73a6, ch.424c8 phalasthah pudgalah katamah / aha / srota-apannah, sakrdagami, anagami, arhan / ayam ucyate phalasthah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(12) ms.66b7l, sh.175-1, p.82a5, d.68b7, n.72a6, co.73b1, ch.424c11 sraddhanusari pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalah parato 'vavadanusasanim paryesate / tadbaleña ca pratipadyate yaduta phalasyadhigamaya / no tudgrhitesu dharmesu paryavaptesu cintitesu tulitesupapariksitesu svayam eva sakto bhavati pratibalas tan dharman bhavanakarenanusartum / nanyatra pudgalanusarinya sraddhaya pratipadyate / tasmac chraddhanusarity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(13) ms.66b8m, sh.175-8, p.82a8, d.69a2, n.72b1, co.73b3, ch.424c16 dharmanusari pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalo yathasrutesu dharmesu paryavaptesu cintitesu tulitesupapariksitesu svayam eva sakto bhavati pratibalas tan dharman bhavanakarenanusartum / no tu parato 'vavadanusasanim paryesate, yaduta phalasyadhigamaya / ayam ucyate dharmanusari pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(14) ms.67a1m, sh.175-14, p.82b2, d.69a3, n.72b3, co.73b4, ch.424c20 sraddhadhimuktah pudgalah katamah / aha / sa eva sraddhanusari pudgalo yasmin samaye sramanyaphalam adhigacchati sparsayati saksatkaroti parato 'vavadanusasanim agamya, tasmin samaye sraddhadhimukta ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(15) ms.67a2l, sh.176-4, p.82b4, d.69a4, n.72b4, co.73b6, ch.424c23 drstipraptah pudgalah katamah / aha / sa eva dharmanusari pudgalo yasmin samaye sramanyaphalam adhigacchati sparsayati saksatkaroti parato navavadanusasanim agamya, tasmin samaye drstiprapta ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(16) ms.67a2r, sh.177-3, p.82b5, d.69a5, n.72b5, co.73b7, ch.424c25 kayasaksi pudgalah katamah / yo 'yam pudgalo 'nulomapratiḷomam astau vimoksan samapadyate vyuttisthate ca / kayena ca saksatkrtya bahulam viharati / na ca sarvena sarvam asravaksyam anuprapnoti / ayam ucyate kayasaksi pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(17) ms.67a3m, sh.177-8, w.84-25, p.82b7, d.69a7, n.72b7, co.74a1, ch.424c27 saptakrdbhavaparamah pudgalah katamah / yo 'yam pudgalas trayanam samyojananam prahanat satkayadrsteh silavrataparamarsasya vicikitsayah srota-apanno bhavati / avinipataḷdharma niyataḷ sambodhiparayanah saptakrdbhavaparamah saptakrtvo devams ca manusyams ca samdhavya samsrtya duhkhasyantam karoti / ayam ucyate saptakrdbhavaparamah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(18) ms.67a4m, sh.178-1, p.83a2, d.69b2, n.73a2, co.74a3, ch.425a2 kulamkulah pudgalah katamah / [smras pa / rigs nas rigs su skye ba ni gñis te / lha'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba dan / mi'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba'o // de la lha'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba ni / lha rnam kyis rigs

nas rigs su mtshams sbyar zin / 'khor nas sdug bsnal mthar byed pa gan  
yin pa'o / de la mi'i rigs nas rigs su skye ba ni / mi rnams kyi rigs nas rigs  
su mtshams sbyar zin / 'khor nas sdug bsnal mthar byed pa gan yin pa  
ste] / ubhav api srota-apannau pudgalau veditavyau //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(19) ms.67a4r, sh.178-3, p.83a5, d.69b4, n.73a4, co.74a6,  
ch.425a6 tatraikavicikah pudgalah katamah / yasya sakrdagaminah  
pudgalasyanagamiphalapratipannakasya kamavacaranam klesanam  
adhimatramadhyaklesah prahina bhavanti / mrdukas caike  
'vasista bhavanti / sakrc ca kamavacaradevabhavam abhinirvartya  
tatraiva parinirvati / na punah sakrd agacchatimam lokam / ayam ucyata  
ekavicikah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(20) ms.67a5r, sh.178-10, p.83a7, d.69b5, n.73a6, co.74a7,  
ch.425a11 antaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / aha /  
antaraparinirvayinah pudgalas trayah / eko 'ntaraparinirvayi  
pudgalas cyutamatra evantarabhavabhinirvrttikale 'ntarabhavam  
abhinirvartayati / abhinirvrtte samakalam eva parinirvati / tadyatha  
parittah sakalikagnir utpanna eva parinirvati /

dvitiyo 'ntaraparinirvayi pudgalo 'ntarabhavam abhinirvartayati /  
abhinirvrtte 'ntarabhava tatrastha eva kalantarena parinirvati / no tu  
yenopapattibhavas tenadyapy upanato bhavati / tadyatha, ayogudanam  
vayahsthalanam va diptagnisamprataptanam ayoghanair  
hanyamananam ayahprapatikotpataty eva parinirvati / trtiyo  
'ntaraparinirvayi pudgalo 'ntarabhavam abhinirvartya yenopapattibhavas  
tenopanamati / upanatas ca punar anupapanna eva parinirvati /  
tadyathayasprapatikotpatya prthivyam apatitaiva parinirvati /

ta ime trayo 'ntaraparinirvayinah pudgala ekadhyam  
abhisamskipyantaraparinirvayi pudgala ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(21) ms.67b2m, sh.180-13, p.83b7, d.70a4, n.73b5, co.74b6,  
ch.425a22 upapadyaparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / ya upapannamatra eva  
parinirvati / ayam ucyata upapadyaparinirvayi pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(22) ms.67b2r, sh.180-15, p.84a1, d.70a5, n.73b6, co.74b7,  
ch.425a24 anabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / 13) yo  
'nabhisamskarenaprayatnenakhedena margam sammukhikrtya  
tatropapannah parinirvati / ayam ucyate 'nabhisamskaraparinirvayi  
pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(23) ms.67b3l, sh.181-3, p.84a2, d.70a6, n.73b7, co. 75a1,  
ch.425a27 sabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah / yo  
'bhisamskarena prayatnena khedena margam sammukhikrtya  
tatropapannah parinirvati / ayam ucyate sabhisamskaraparinirvayi  
pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(24) ms.67b3r, sh.181-7, p.84a4, d.70a7, n.74a1, co. 75a3,  
ch.425a29 urdhvamsrotah pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalo 'nagami  
prathame dhyana upapannah sa na tatrastha eva parinirvati / api tu tasmac

cyavitvottarottaram upapattyayatanam abhinirvartayan yavad akanisthan  
va devan gacchati, naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam va / ayam ucyata  
urdhvamsrotah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(25) ms.67b4r, sh.182-6, p.84a6, d.70b2, n.74a3, co. 75a4,  
ch.425b5 samayavimuktah pudgalah katamah / yo mrdvindriyagotrah  
pudgalo laukikebhyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah parihiyate / cetayati  
va maranaya / anuraksate va vimuktim / atyarthapramadacaryam anuyukto  
bhavati, yadutaitam evaparihanim adhipatim krtva / tanmatro vasya  
kusalapakso bhavati, no tu tesam tesam ratrimdivasanam  
ksanalavamuhurtanam atyayad atyartham visesaya paraiti / yavan  
na tivram abhiyogam karoti / ayam ucyate samayavimuktah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(26) ms.67b6l, sh.183-1, p.84b2, d.70b4, n.74a6, co. 75a7,  
ch.425b11 akopyadharmā pudgalah katamah / etadviparyayenakopyadharmā  
pudgalo veditavyah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(27) ms.67b6m, sh.183-3, p.84b3, d.70b5, n.74a6, co. 75a7,  
ch.425b12 prajñavimuktah pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalah sarvena  
sarvam asravaksayam anuprapnoti / no tv astau vimoksan kayena  
saksatkrvopasampadya viharati / ayam ucyate prajñavimuktah  
pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-1-a-(28) ms.67b7l, sh.183-7, p.84b4, d.70b6, n.74b1, co.75b1,  
ch.425b15 ubhayatobhagavimuktah pudgalah katamah / yah pudgalah  
sarvena sarvam asravaksayam anuprapnoti / astau vimoksan kayena  
saksatkrvopasampadya viharati / tasya klesavarānac ca cittam  
muktam bhavati, vimoksavarānac ca / ayam ucyata  
ubhayatobhagavimuktah pudgalah //

(ii)-a-ii-2-a ms.68a1m, sh.184-1, w.85-5, p.84b6, d.70b7, n.74b2, co.75b3,  
ch.425b20 pudgalavyavasthanam katamat / ekadasabhih prabhedaih  
pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam / katamair ekadasabhih / tadyatha  
indriyaprabhedena, nikayaprabhedena, caritaprabhedena,  
pranidhanaprabhedena, pratipatprabhedena, margaphalaprabhedena,  
prayogaprabhedena, samapattiprabhedena, upapattiprabhedena,  
parihaniprabhedena, avarānaprabhedena ca //

-ii-2-a-(1) ms.68a2l, sh.184-7, p.85a1, d.71a2, n.74b4, co.75b5, ch.425b25  
indriyaprabhedena tavat / mrdvindriyatiksnendriyapudgalayor  
vyavasthanam //

-ii-2-a-(2) ms.68a2l, sh. 184-9, p.85a2, d.71a3, n.74b5, co.75b5, ch.425b27  
nikayaprabhedena saptavidham pudgalavyavasthanam / bhiksur bhiksuni  
siksamana sramanerah sramanery upasaka upasika ca //

-ii-2-a-(3) ms.68a2m, sh. 184-12, p.85a3, d.71a3, n.74b6, co.75b6, ch.425c1  
tatra caritaprabhedena saptanam pudgalanam vyavasthanam / yo 'yam  
ragotsadah pudgalah sa ragacaritah / yo dvesotsadah sa  
dvesacaritah / yo mohotsadah sa mohacaritah / yo manotsadah sa  
manacaritah / yo vitarkotsadah sa vitarkacaritah / yah samapraptah

sa samabhagacaritah /

yo mandarajaskah sa mandacarito veditavyah //

-ii-2-a-(3)-i ms.68a3m, sh.185-1, p.85a6, d.71a5, n.75a1, co.76a1, ch.425c8  
tatra ragacaritasya pudgalasya katamani lingani / iha ragacaritah  
pudgalaḥ paritṭe sarvaṇihine rañjaniye vastuni ghanam adhimatram  
ragaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kaḥ punar vado madhyapranite / tac ca  
puna ragaparyavasthanam samtatya cirakalam avasthapayati /  
dirghakalam anubaddho bhavati /

tena paryavasthanena rañjanīyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu saknoti  
rañjaniyan dharman abhibhavitum / snigdhendriyas ca bhavaty  
akharendriyah, akarkasendriyah, aparusendriyah / natyartham  
paresam vihethanajatiyo yaduta kayena vaca durvivejyas ca bhavati  
duhsamvejyas ca / hinadhimuktikas ca bhavati / drdhakarmantah /  
sthirakarmantah / drdhavrataḥ / sthiravrataḥ / sahisnus ca  
bhavaty upakaranesu pariskaresu lolupajatiyas tadgurukas ca,  
saumanasyabahulas ca bhavaty anandibahulo vigatabhrkūtir  
uttanamukhavarnah smitapurvamgamah / ity evambhagiyani  
ragacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani //

-ii-2-a-(3)-ii ms.68a6l, sh.185-17, p.85b6, d.71b4, n.75a6, co.76a6, ch.425c19  
tatra dvesacaritasya pudgalasya lingani katamani / iha dvesacaritah  
pudgalo (sbh ii 26) dvesaniye vastuni paritṭena pratighavastunimittena  
ghanam prabhutam pratighaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kaḥ punar vado  
madhyadhimatreṇa / tasya ca pratighaparyavasthanasya dirghakalam  
samtatim avasthapayati / cirakalam anubaddho bhavati /  
pratighaparyavasthanena sa dvesaniyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu  
dvesaniyan dharmāṇ chaknoty abhibhavitum / ruksendriyas ca bhavati  
/ kharendriyah karkasendriyah parusendriyas ca bhavati / atyartham ca  
paresam vihethanajatiyo bhavati yaduta kayena vaca / suvivejyas ca  
bhavati susamvejyah / dhvankso bhavati mukharah, pragalbhaḥ,  
anadhimuktibahulah / na drdhakarmanto na sthirakarmanto na drdhavrato  
na sthiravrataḥ / daurmanasyabahulas ca bhavaty upayasabahulah /  
aksamo bhavaty asahisnuḥ, vilomanajatiyah, apradaksinagrahi  
duspratyaneyajatiyah, upanahabahulah / krurasayas candas ca  
bhavaty adasi pratyaksaravadi so 'lpamatram apy uktah sann  
abhisajyate, kupyati, vyapadyate madguh pratitisthati kopam  
samjanayati / vikrtabhrkūtis ca bhavati / anuttanamukhavarnah,  
parasampattidvesta, irsyabahulah / ity evambhagiyani  
dvesacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani //

-ii-2-a-(3)-iii ms.68b1r, sh.186-16, p.86a7, d.72a3, n.75b6, co.76b5, ch.426a4  
tatra katamani mohacaritasya pudgalasya lingani / iha mohacaritah pudgalo  
mohasthaniye vastuni paritṭe ghanam prabhutam mohaparyavasthanam  
utpadayati / prag eva madhyadhimatre / dirgham ca kalam tasya  
mohaparyavasthanasya samtatim avasthapayati / tena ca anubaddho bhavati /  
sa mohaniyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu mohaniyan dharmāṇ chaknoty

abhibhavitum / dhandhendriyas ca bhavati / jadendriyas ca bhavati,  
mandendriyas ca sithilakayakarmantah, sithilavakkarmantah,  
duscintitacinti, durbhasitabhasi, duskrtakarmakari, alaso  
'nutthanasampannah, mandabhasi, durmedhah, musitasmr̥tih,  
asamprajanadvihari, vamagrahi, durvivejyah, duhsamvejyah,  
hinadhimuktikah / jada edamuko hastasamvacikah / apratibalah  
subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanam artham ajñatum /  
pratyaaharyas ca bhavati paraharyah parapraneyah / ity  
evambhagiyani mohacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani //

-ii-2-a-(3)-iv ms.68b4m, sh.187-13, p.86b7, d.72b1, n.76a5, co.77a4, ch.426a16  
tatra katamani manacaritasya pudgalasya lingani / iha manacaritah  
pudgalo manasthaniye vastuni paritte 'pi ghanam prabhutam  
manaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kah punar vado madhyadhimatre / tasya  
ca manaparyavasthanasya (sbh ii 30) dirghakalam samtatim  
avasthapayati / tena canubaddho bhavati / sa manasthaniyair dharmair  
abhibhuyate / no tu manasthaniyan dharmañ chaknoty abhibhavitum /  
uddhatendriyas ca bhavaty unnatendriyas ca kayamandananyogam  
anuyuktas ca bhavati/ adhimatram unnatam ca vacam bhasate  
navanatam / matapitrjñatigurusthaniyanam ca na kalena kalam  
yathanurupam apacitim karta bhavati / stabdho bhavati, apranatakayo  
nabhivadanavandanapratyutthanañjalisamicikarmasilah /  
atmapragrahako bhavaty atmotkarsaparapamsakah / labhakamah  
satkarakamah kirtisabdaskakamah / utplavanabhandam  
durvivejyas ca bhavati duhsamvejyah / udaradhimuktis ca bhavati /  
mandakarunyah / adhimatram  
catmasattvajivaposapuruspudgaladrstimanyubahalo bhavati, upanahi  
ca / ity evambhagiyani manacaritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani  
//

-ii-2-a-(3)-v ms.68b8r, sh.188-15, p.87a7, d.72b7, n.76b4, co.77b3, ch.426b1  
tatra katamani vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya lingani / iha vitarkacaritah  
pudgalo vitarkasthaniye vastuni paritte 'pi ghanam prabhutam  
vitarkaparyavasthanam utpadayati / kah punar vado madhyadhimatre / tac  
ca paryavasthanam dirghakalam avasthapayati / tena canubaddho (sbh ii  
32) bhavati / sa vitarkasthaniyair dharmair abhibhuyate / no tu  
vitarkasthaniyan dharmañ chaknoty abhibhavitum / asthirendriyas ca  
bhavati capalendriyas cañcalendriyo vyakulendriyah /  
tvaritakayakarmantas tvaritavakkarmantah / durvivejyo duhsamvejyah  
/ prapañcaramah prapañcaratah / kanksabahulo vicikitsabahulah  
/ chandikas ca bhavaty asthiravrato 'niscitavratah / asthirakarmanto  
'niscitakarmantah / samkabahulah pramusitasmr̥tih /  
vivekanabhirato viksepabahulah / lokacitresu chandaraganusrtah,  
dakso 'nalasa utthanasampannah / ity evambhagiyani vitarkacaritasya  
pudgalasya lingani veditavyani /

idam caritaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam //

-ii-2-a-(4) ms.69a3l, sh.189-11, p.87b8, d.73a6, n.77a3, co.78a2, ch.426b14

tatra81 pranidhanaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam / asti pudgalah  
sravakayane krtapranidhanah, asti pratyekabuddhayane, asti  
mahayane / tatra yo 'yam pudgalah sravakayane krtapranidhanah  
sa syac chravakagotrah, syat pratyekabuddhagotrah, syan  
mahayanagotrah / tatra yo 'yam pudgalah pratyekayam bodhau  
krtapranidhanah so 'pi syat pratyekabuddhagotrah, syac  
chravakagotrah, syan mahayanagotrah / tatra yo 'yam pudgalo  
mahayane krtapranidhanah so 'pi syac chravakagotrah, syat  
pratyekabuddhagotrah, syan mahayanagotrah /

tatra yo 'yam sravakagotrah pudgalah pratyekayam bodhav  
anuttarayam va samyaksambodhau krtapranidhanah, sa  
sravakagotratvad avasyam ante kale (sbh ii 34) tatpranidhanam  
vyavartya sravakayanapranidhana evavatisthate / evam  
pratyekabuddhayanagotro mahayanagotro veditavyah /

tatra bhavaty esam pudgalanam pranidhanasamcarah  
pranidhanavyatikarah / no tu gotrasamcarah, gotravatyatikarah /  
asmims tv arthe sravakayanapranidhanah sravakagotras caite  
pudgala veditavyah / evam pranidhanaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam  
bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(5) ms.69a6l, sh.190-8, choi.162-6, p.88b1, d.73b5, n.77b2, co.78b1,  
ch.426c2 katham pratipatprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / esam  
yathoddistanam yathaparikirtitanam pudgalanam catasrbhiih  
pratipadbhir niryanam bhavati / katamabhis catasrbhiih / asti  
pratipad dukkha dhandhabhijña/ asti pratipad dukkha ksiprabhijña  
/ asti pratipat sukha dhandhabhijña / asti pratipat sukha  
ksiprabhijña /

tatra mrdvindriyasya pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam  
ucyate dukkha dhandhabhijña / tatra tiksnendriyasya pudgalasya  
mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam ucyate dukkha ksiprabhijña /  
tatra mrdvindriyasya pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam ucyate  
sukha dhandhabhijña / tatra tiksnendriyasya pudgalasya  
mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipad iyam ucyate sukha ksiprabhijña / evam  
pratipatprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam /

-ii-2-a-(6) ms.69a8m, sh.190-22, p.88b7, d.74a1, n.77b6, co.78b5, ch.426c13  
tatra katham margaphalaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam /  
tadyatha cturnam pratipannakanam srota-apattiphalapratipannakasya,  
sakrdagamiphalapratipannakasya, anagamiphalapratipannakasya,  
arhattvaphalapratipannakasya / (sbh ii 36) cturnam ca phalasthanam,  
srota-apanasya, sakrdagaminio, 'nagamino, 'rhatas ca / ye  
pratipannakamarge vartante te pratipannakas tesam pratipannakamargena  
vyavasthanam / ye tatphalasarmanyaphalavyavasthitas tesam  
margaphalavyavasthanam / evam margaphalaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam  
bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(7) ms.69b1r, sh.191-10, p.89a4, d.74a5, n.78a3, co.79a2, ch.426c22

katham prayogaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha  
sraddhanusaridharmanusarina / no yah pudgalah sraddhanusarena  
prayuktah sa sraddhanusari / yo dharmesu  
aparapratyayavinayanusarena prayuktah sa dharmanusari / evam  
prayogaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(8) ms.69b2r, sh.191-15, p.89a6, d.74a7, n.78a5, co.79a3, ch.426c27  
tatra katham samapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha  
kayasaksy astau vimoksan kayena saksatkrvopasampadya  
viharati / na ca sarvena sarvam asravaksayam anuprpto bhavati / rupi  
rupani pasyati / adhyatmam arupasamjñi bahirdha rupani pasyati  
/ subham vimoksam (sbh ii 38) kayena saksatkrvopasampadya  
viharati / akasanantyayatanam, vijñ snanantyayatanam,  
akiñcanyayatanam, naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam,  
)samjñavedayitanirodham anulomapratilomam samapadyate ca,  
vyuttisthate ca / evam samapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam  
bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(9) ms.69b4l, sh.192-3, p.89b3, d.74b3, n.78b1, co.79a7, ch.427a6  
katham upapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha  
saptakrdbhavaparamasya, kulamkulasya, ekavicikasya,  
antaraparinirvayinah, upapadyaparinirvayinah,  
anabhisamskaraparinirvayinah, sabhisamskaraparinirvayinah,  
urdhvamsrotasas ca / evam upapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati  
//

-ii-2-a-(10) ms.69b5l, sh.192-7, p.89b6, d.74b5, n.78b3, co.79b2, ch.427a10  
katham parihaniprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha  
samayavimuktasyarhato yo bhavyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah  
parihanaya / aparihaniprabhedena punar vyavasthanam /  
akopyadharmakasyarhato yo na bhavyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah  
parihanaya / evam aparihaniprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati //

-ii-2-a-(11) ms.69b6l, sh.192-13, p.90a1, d.74b7, n.78b5, co.79b4, ch.427a14  
tatra katham avaranaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati / tadyatha  
prajñavimuktasyobhayatobhagavimuktasyarhatah / tatra prajñavimukto  
'rhan klesavaravimuktah, na samapattyavarana /  
ubhayatobhagavimuktas tv arhan klesavarana ca vimuktah  
samapattyavarana ca / tasmad ubhayatobhagavimukta (sbh ii 40) ity  
ucyate / evam avaranaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati //

-ii-2-b ms.69b7l, sh.192-19, p.90a4, d.75a2, n.79a1, co.79b6, ch.427a20 ebh  
prabhedair yathoddistair yathoddistanam pudgalanam  
yathakramam vyavasthanam veditavyam //

(ii)-a-ii-3 ms.69b7m, sh.192-21, sa.4-2, w.86-1, p.90a5, d.75a3, n.79a2,  
co.79b7, ch.427a22 tatalambanam katamat / aha / catvary alambanavastuni  
/ katamani catvari / vyapy alambanam, caritavisodhanam alambanam,  
kausalyalambanam, klesavisodhanam calambanam //

-ii-3-a-(1) ms.69b7r, sh.193-4, sa.4-6, p.90a6, d.75a4, n.79a3, co.80a1,  
ch.427a24 tatra vyapy alambanam katamat / aha / tad api caturvidham /  
tadyatha avikalpam pratibimbam, nirvikalpam pratibimbam,  
vastuparyantata, karyaparinispattis ca //

-ii-3-a-(1)-i ms.69b8m, sh.193-7, sa.4-10, p.90a8, d.75a5, n.79a4, co.80a2,  
ch.427a27 tatra savikalpam pratibimbam katamat / yathapihaikatyah  
saddharmasravanam vavavadanusasanim va nisritya, drstam  
va, srutam va, parikalpitam vopadaya jñeyavastusabhagam  
pratibimbam samahitabhunikair vipasyanakarair vipasyati, vicinioti,  
pravicinoti, parivitarkeyati, parimimamsam apadyate /

tatra jñeyam vastu / tadyathasubha va, maitri va,  
idampratyayatapratityasamutpado va, dhatuprabhedo va,  
anapanasmrtir va, skandhakausalayam va, dhatukausalayam  
ayatanakausalayam, pratityasamutpadakausalayam,  
sthanasthanakausalayam, adhobhuminam audarikatvam, uparibhuminam  
santatvam, dukkhasatyam, samudayasatyam, nirodhasatyam, margasatyam  
/ idam ucyate jñeyam vastu /

tasyasya jñeyavastuno 'vavadanusasanim vagamya, saddharmasravanam  
va, tannisrayena samahitabhunikam manaskaram sammukhikrtya,  
tan eva dharman (sbh ii 44) adhimucyate tad eva jñeyam vastv adhimucyate  
/ tasya tasmin samaye pratyaksanubhavika ivadhimoksah pravartate  
jñeyavastuni / na taj jñeyam vastu pratyaksibhutam bhavati  
samavahitam sammukhibhutam / na ca punar anyat tajjatiyam dravyam /  
api tv adhimoksanubhavah sa tadrso manaskaranubhavah  
samahitabhunikah, yena tasya jñeyasya vastuno 'nusadrsam tad bhavati  
pratibhasam / yena tad ucyate jñeyavastusabhagam pratibimbam iti / yad  
ayam yogi santirayams tasmin prakrte jñeye vastuni pariksye  
gunadosavadharanam karoti / idam ucyate savikalpam pratibimbam //

-ii-3-a-(1)-ii ms.70a4l, sh. 194-21, sa.6-4, w.86-9, p.91a4, d.75b5, n.79b5,  
co.80b3, ch.427b15 nirvikalpam pratibimbam katamat / ihayam yogi  
pratibimnanimittam udgrhya na punar vipasyati, vicinioti, prativicinoti,  
parivitarkeyati, parimimamsam apadyate / api tu tad evalambanam amukto  
samathakarena tac cittam samayati / yaduta navakaraya  
cittasthityadhyatmam eva cittam sthapayati, samsthapayati,  
avasthapayati, upasthapayati, damayati, samayati, vyupasamayati,  
ekotikaroti, samadhatte / tasya tasmin samaye nirvikalpam (sbh ii 46) tat  
pratibimbam alambanam bhavati / yatrasav ekamsenaikagram smrtim  
avasthapayati, tad alambanam / no tu vipasyati, vicinioti, prativicinoti,  
parivitarkeyati, parimimamsam apadyate /

tac ca pratibimbam pratibimbam ity ucyate / [tin ne 'dzin gyi mtshan ma  
dan / tin ne 'dzin gyi spyod yul gyi yul dan / tin ne 'dzin gyi  
thabs dan / tin ne 'dzin gyi sgo dan / yid la byed pa'i rten dan /  
nan du rnam par rtog pa'i lus dan / snan brñan zes kyan bya ste] /  
itimani tasya jñeyavastusabhagasya pratibimbasya paryayanamani

veditavyani //

-ii-3-a-(1)-iii ms.70a6l, sh.195-13, sa.7-6, p.91b3, d.76a3, n.80a3, co,81a1,  
ch.427b28 vastuparyantata katama / yalambanasya yavadbhavikata  
yathavadbhavikata ca /

tatra yavadbhavikata katama / yasmat parena nasti rupaskandho va,  
vedanaskandho va, samjñaskandho va, samskaraskandho va,  
vijñanaskandho veti sarvasamskrtavastusamgrahah pañcabhir dharmaih  
/ sarvadharmasamgraho dhatubhir ayatanañ sarvajñeyavastusamgrahas  
caryasatyaih / iyam ucyate yavadbhavikata /

tatra yathavadbhavikata katama / yalambanasya bhutata tathata /  
catasrbhir yuktibhir yuktyupetata / yadutapeksayuktya,  
karyakaranayuktya, upapattisadhanayuktya, dharmatayuktya ca / iti ya  
calambanasya yavadbhavikata ya ca (sbh ii 48) yathavadbhavikata tad  
ekadhyam abhisamskipya vastuparyantatety ucyate //

-ii-3-a-(1)-iv ms.70b1r, sh.196-12, sa.8-8, p.92a1, d.76a7, n.80b1, co.81a5,  
ch.427c8 tatra karyaparinispattih katama / yad asya yogina  
asevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikananvayac chamathavipasyanaya  
yah pratibimbambano manaskarah sa paripurate / tatparipurayas  
casrayah parivartate / sarvadausthulyani ca pratiprasrabhyante /  
asrayaparivrttes ca pratibimbam atikramya tasminn eva jñeye vastuni  
nirvikalpam pratyaksam jñanadarsanam utpadyate /  
prathamadhyanasamapattuh prathamadhyanalabhinah prathamadhyanagocare,  
dvtiyatrtiyacaturthadhyanasamapattus caturthadhyanalabhinas  
caturthadhyanagocare,  
Ä•kÄ•Ä•Ä•nantyÄ•yatanaviÄ•Ä•nÄ•nantyÄ•yatanÄ•kiÄ•Ä•canyÄ•yatananaivasaá¹fjÄ•Ä•nÄ•  
samjñayatanasamapattus taiiabhinas tadgocare / iyam ucyate  
karyaparinispattih //

tany etani bhavanti catvary alambanavastuni sarvatragani sarvesv  
alambanesv anugatani / atitanagatapatyutpannaih samyaksambuddhair  
desitani / tenaitad vyapy alambanam ity ucyate /

api caitad alambanam samathapaksyam vipasyanapaksyam sarvavastukam  
bhutavastukam, hetuphalavastukam ca / tena tad vyapity ucyate / yat  
tavad t aha "savikalpam pratibimbam" itidam atra vipasyanapaksyasya /  
yat punar aha "nirvikalpam pratibimbam" itidam atra samathapaksyasya /  
yat punar aha "vastuparyantate" tidam atra sarvavastukataya  
bhutavastukatayas ca / yad aha "karyaparinispattih" itidam atra  
hetuphalasambandhasya //

-ii-3-a-(2)-i ms.70b5r, sh.197-17, sa.9-13, w.86-32, p.92b5, d.77a1, n.81a3,  
co.81b7, ch.427c27 yathoktam bhagavatayusmantam revatam arabhya /

"evam anusruyate", ayusman revato bhagavantam prasnā apraksit /

"kiyati, bhadanta, bhiksur yogi yogacara alambane cittam upanibadhnati.  
katasminn alambane cittam upanibadhnati"ti / "katham punar alambane

cittam upanibaddham supanibaddham bhavati" //

-ii-3-a-(2)-ii-(a) ms.70b6m, sh. 198-4, sa.10-4, w.'86-37, p.92b8, d.77a2, n.81a4, co.82a2, ch.428a3 bhagavan aha / "sadhu, sadhu, revata, sadhu khalu tvam revata, etam artham prcchasi / tena hi srnu sadhu ca susthu ca manasikuru, bhasisye / iha, revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaras caritam va visodhayitukamah, kausalyam va kartukamah, asravebhyo va cittam vimocayitukamah, anurupe calambane cittam upanibadhnati, pratirupe ca samyag eva copanibadhnati, tatra canirakrtadhyayi bhavati /

katham anurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati / saced revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaro ragacarita eva sann asubhalambane cittam upanibadhnati / evam anurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati, dvesacarito va punar maitryam / mohacarito vedampratyayatapatityasamutpade, manacarito va dhatuprabhede / saced revata, sa bhiksur yogi yogacaro vitarkacarita eva sann anapanasmrtau (sbh ii 52) cittam upanibadhnati / evam so 'nurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati /

sacet sa revata, bhiksuh samskaranam svalaksane sammudha atmasattvajivajantuposapudgalavastusammudhah skandhakausalye cittam upanibadhnati / hetusammudho dhatukausalye, pratyayasammudha ayatanakausalye, anityaduhkhanatmasammudhah pratyasamutpadasthanasthanakausalye, kamadhator va vairagyam kartukamah, kamanam audarikatve rupanam santatve, rupebhyo va vairagyam kartukamo rupanam audarikatva arupyasantatayam ca cittam upanibadhnati / sarvatra va satkayan nirvettukamah, vimoktukamah, duhkhasaty samudayasaty, nirodhasaty, margasaty cittam upanibadhnati / evam hi, revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaro 'nurupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati //

-ii-3-a-(2)-2-ii-(b) ms.71a5m, sh.199-(9), sa.11-13, p.93b7, d.77b5, n.82a1, co.82b5, ch.428a28 katham ca revata, bhiksur yogi yogacarah pratirupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati / iha revata, bhiksur yad yad eva jñeyam vastu vicetukamo bhavati, pravacetukamah parivitarkayitukamah parimimamsayitukamah, tac ca tena purvam eva drstam va bhavati, srutam va matam va vijñatam va / sa tad eva drstam adhipatim krtva srutam matam vijñatam adhipatim krtva samahitabhumikena manaskarena manasikaroti / vikalpayaty adhimucyate / sa na tad eva jñeyam vastu samavahitam sammukhibhutam pasyaty api tu tatpratirupakam asyotpadyate tatpratibhasam va, jñanamatram va, darsanamatram va, pratismrtamatram va yadalambanam ayam bhiksur yogi yogacarah kalena kalam samsamayati, kalena kalam adhiprajñe dharmavipasyanayam (sbh ii 54) yogam karoti / evam hi sa revata, bhiksur yogi yogacarah pratirupa alambane cittam upanibadhnati //

-ii-3-a-(2)-2-ii-(c) ms.71a7r, sh.199-(19), sa.12-13, p.94a6, d.78a3, n.82a6, co.83a3, ch.428b10 katham ca revata, bhiksur yogi yogacarah samyag

evalambane cittam upanibadhnati / saced ayam revata, bhiksur yogi  
yogacara alambane cittam upanibadhnati yavad anena jñeyam jñatavyam  
bhavati, tac ca yathabhutam aviparitam / evam hi, revata, bhiksur yogi  
yogacarah samyag evalambane cittam upanibadhnati //

-ii-3-a-(2)-2-ii-(d) ms.71a8m, sh.200-2, sa.13-6, p.94b1, d.78a5, n.82b1,  
co.83a5, ch.428b15 katham ca revata, bhiksur yogi yogacaro  
'nirakrtadhyayi bhavati / sacet sa revata, bhiksur yogi yogacara evam  
alambane samyak prayujsamanah satatyaprayogi ca bhavati  
satkrtyaprayogi ca kalena ca kalam samathanimittam bhavayati  
pragrahanimittam upeksanimittam asevananvayad bhavananvayad  
bahulikaranvayat sarvadausthulyanam pratiprasabdher  
asrayaparisuddhim anuprapnoti sparsayati saksatkaroti /  
jñeyavastupratyaveksataya calambanaparisuddhim ragaviragac  
cittaparisuddhim avidyaviragaj jñanaparisuddhim adhigacchati sparsayati  
saksatkaroti / evam hi, sa revata, bhiksur (sbh ii 56) yogi  
yogacaro 'nirakrtadhyayi bhavati /

yatas ca revata, bhiksur asminn alambane cittam upanibadhnati, evam  
calambane cittam upanibadhnati, evam asya tac cittam alambane  
supanibaddham bhavati" //

-ii-3-a-(3)-i ms.71b2r, sh.200-18, sa.13-6, p.94b7, d.78b2, n.82b6, co.83b3,  
ch.428b27 tatra gatha /

nimittesu caran yogi sarvabhutarthavedakah /  
bimbadhyayi satatikah parisuddhim nigacchati //

tatra yat tavad aha "nimittesu caran yogi"ty anena tavad chamathanimitte  
pragrahanimitta upeksanimitte satatakarita satkrtyakarita cakhyata  
/ yat punar aha "sarvabhutarthavedaka" ity anena vastuparyantakhyata /  
yat punar aha "bimbadhyayi satatika" ity anena savikalpam nirvikalpam  
ca pratibimbam akhyatam / yat punar aha "parisuddhim nigacchati"ty  
anena karyaparinispattir akhyata //

punar api cuktam bhagavata /

cittanimittasya kovidah pravivekasya ca vindate rasam /  
dhyayi nipakah pratismrto bhunkte pritisukham niramisam //

tatra yat tavad aha "cittanimittasya kovida" ity anena savikalpam  
nirvikalpam ca pratibimbam nimittasabdenakhyatam, vastuparyantata  
kovidasabdena / yat punar aha "pravivekasya ca vindate rasam" itya  
anenalambane samyak (sbh ii 58) prayuktasya prahanaramata  
bhavanaramata cakhyata / yat punar aha "dhyayi nipakah  
pratismrta" ity anena samathavipasyanaya bhavanasatatyam akhyatam /  
yat punar aha "bhunkte pritisukham niramisam" ity anena  
karyaparinispattir akhyata /

tad evam saty etad vyapy alambanam aptagamavisuddham veditavyam  
yuktipatitam ca / idam ucyate vyapy alambanam //

-ii-3-b ms.71b6r, sh.202-3, p.95b2, d.79a2, n.83a6, co.83a3, ch.428c18 tatra caritavisodhanam alambanam katamat / tadyatha, asubha, maitri, idampratyayatapratiyasamutpadah, dhatuprabhedah, anapanasmrtis ca //

-ii-3-b(1)-i tatrashubha katama / aha / sadvidhasubha / tadyatha pratyashubhata, dukkhasubhata, avarashubhata, apeksiky asubhata, klesashubhata, prabhamgurasubhata ca //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(a) ms.72a11, sh.203-1, p.95b5, d.79a5, n.83b1, co.84a5, ch.428c22 tatra pratyashubhata katama / aha / pratyashubhatadhyatmam upadaya bahirdha copadaya veditavya //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(a) tatradyatmam upadaya / tadyatha kesa, romani, nakha, danta, rajah, (sbh ii 60) malam, tvak, mamsam, asthi, snayu, sira, )vrkka, hrdayam, plihakam, klomam, antrani, antragunah, amasayam, pakvasayam, yakrt, purisam, asru, svedah, khetah, singhanakam, vasa, lasika, majja, medah, pittam, slesma, puyah, sonitam, mastakam, mastakalungam, prasravah //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(a) ms.7232l, sh.203-11, p.96a2, d.79a7, n.83b5, co.84b1, ch.428c28 tatra bahirdhopadayashubha katama / tadyatha vinilakam va, vipuyakam va, vipatumakam va, vyadhmatakam va, vikhaditam va, vilohitakam va, viksiptakam va, asthi va, sankalika va, asthisankalika va, uccarakrtam va, prasravakrtam va, khetakrtam va, singhanakakrtam va, rudhiramraksitam va, puyamraksitam va, guthakathiiiam va, syandanika va / ity evambhagiya bahirdhopadaya pratyashubhata veditavya / ya cadhyatmam upadaya ya ca bahirdhopadayashubhata, iyam ucyate pratyashubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(b) tatra dukkhasubhata katama / yad dukkhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpadyate kayikacaitasikam asatam vedayitam vedanagatam iyam ucyate dukkhasubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(c) ms.72a4l, sh.204-6, p.96a7, d.79b4, n.84a2, co.84b5, ch.429a7 tatravarashubhata katama / yat sarvanihinam vastu, sarvanihino dhatus tadyatha kamadhatuh, yasmat punar hinataras cavarataras ca pratikrustataras canyo dhatur nasti / iyam ucyata avarashubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(d) tatrapeksiky asubhata katama / tadyatha tad ekatyam vastu subham api sad anyac chubhataram apeksyashubhatah khyati / tadyatharupyan apeksya rupadhatur asubhatah khyati / satkayanirodham nirvanam apeksya yavad bhavagram asubhatve samkhyam gacchati / iyam evambhagiyapeksiky asubhata //

-ii-3-b(1)-i(e) ms.72a5m, sh.204-16, p.96b4, d.79b7, n.84a5, co.85a1, ch.429a15 tatra klesashubhata katama / traidhatukavacarani sarvani samyojanabandhananusayopaklesaparyavasthanani klesashubhatety ucyate //

-ii-3-b-(1)-i-(f) tatra prabhamgurasubhata katama / ya pañcanam  
upadanaskandhanam anityata, adhruvata, anasvasikata,  
viparinamadharmata / iyam ucyate prabhamgurasubhata /

itiyam asubhata ragacaritasya visuddhaya alambanam //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii ms.72a6m, sh.204-21, p.96b7, d.80a1, n.84a7, co.85a3, ch.429a19  
tatra ragas tadyatha adhyatmam kamesu kamacchandah kamaragah,  
bahirdha kamesu maithunacchando maithunaragah, visayacchando  
visayaragah, (sbh ii 64) rupacchando rugaragah, satkayacchandah  
satkayaragas cety ayam pañcavidho ragah / tasya pañcavidhasya  
ragasya prahanaya prativinodanayasamudacaraya  
sadvidhasubhatalambanam //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-(a) tatradyatmam upadaya  
pratyasubhatalambanenadhyatmam kamesu kamacchandat kamaragac  
cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-(b)-1,-2,-3,-4 ms.72a7r, sh.205-9, p.97a3, d.80a4, n.84b3,  
co.85a7, ch.429a25 tatra bahirdhopadaya pratyasubhatalambanena bahirdha  
kamesu maithunacchandad maithunaragac caturvidha ragapratismyuktad  
varnaragasamsthanaragasparasaragopacararagapratismyuktac cittam  
visodhayati /

tatra yada vinilakam va, vipuyakam va, vipatumakam va,  
vyadhmatamakam va, vikhaditakam va manasikaroti, tada varnaragac  
cittam visodhayati /

yada punar vilohitakam manasikaroti, tada samsthanaragac cittam  
visodhayati /

yada punar asthi va sankalikam vasthisankalikam va  
manasikaroti, tada sparsaragac cittam visodhayati /

yada viksiptakam manasikaroti, tadopacararagac cittam visodhayati /

evam sa maithunaragac cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-(b)-1',-2',-3',-4' ms.72b1r, sh.205-20, p.97b1, d.80b1, n.84b7,  
co.85b4, ch.429b6 ata eva bhagavata bahirdhopadaya pratyasubhata sa  
catasru sivapathikasvavasthapita / ya yaivanena sivapathika  
drsta bhavati / ekahamrta va saptahamrta va kakaih  
kuraraih khadyamana grdhraih svabhih srgalaih / tatra  
taremam eva kayam upasamharati / ayam api me kaya evambhavi,  
evambhutah, evamdharimatam anatitah iti / anena tavad vinilakam  
upadaya yavad vikhaditakam akhyatam /

yat punar aha "yanena sivapathika drsta bhavati /  
apagatatvanmamsasonitasnayupanibaddhe"ty anena vilohitakam akhyatam  
/

yat punar aha / "yany eva sivapathikasthanani drstani bhavanti"ti  
[des ni rus gon dan / ken rus dan / rus pa'i ken rus bstan to /]

yat punar aha / "[des lag pa'i rus pa dag kyan logs sig / rkan pa'i rus  
pa dag kyan logs sig / lon bu'i rus pa dag kyan logs sig / pus mo'i rus  
pa dag kyan logs sig (d., co. add la) / rtsib logs kyi rus pa dag dan /  
dpun pa'i rus pa dag dan / lag nar gyi rus pa dan] /  
prsthivamsah, hanucakram, dantamala, sirahkapalam, tatha  
bhinnapratibhinnani, ekavarsikani dvivarsikani yavat  
saptavarsikani svetani samkhanibhani, kapotavarnani  
pamsucurnavyatimistrani drstani bhavanti"ty anena  
viksiptakam akhyatam / evam pratyasubhatalambanena bahirdhopadaya  
caturvidha ragapratismyuktad maithunaragac cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(1)-ii-c,-d,-e ms.72b4r, sh.206-19, p.98a3, d.81a1, n.85a7, co.86a3,  
ch.429b24 tatra duhkhatasubhatalambanena varasubhatalambanena ca  
visayapratismyuktat kamaragac cittam visodhayati /

tatropeksasubhatalambanena ruparagac cittam visodhayati" /

tatra klesasubhatalambanena prabhamgurasubhatalambanena ca bhavagram  
upadaya satkayachandaragac cittam visodhayati /

idam tavad ragacaritasya caritavisodhanam alambanam / sambhavam praty  
etad ucyate / sarvam sarvakaram asubhatalambanam samgrhitam  
bhavati / asmims tv arthe pratyasubhataivabhipreta / tadanya tv  
asubhata tadanyasyapi caritasya visuddhaya alambanam //

-ii-3-b-(2) ms.72b6m, sh.207-7, mai.277, p.98a8, d.81a4, n.85b4, co.86a7,  
ch.429c3 tatra maitri katama / yo mitrapakse va, amitrapakse va,  
udasinapakse va, hitadhyasayam upasthapyam mrdumadhyadhimatrasya  
sukhasyopasamharayadhimoksah samahitabhumikah / tatra yo  
mitrapakso 'mitrapaksa udasinapaksas cedam alambanam / tatra yo  
hitadhyasayah, sukhopasamharaya cadhimoksah samahitabhumiko  
'yam alambaka iti / yac calambanam yas calambakas tad ekadhyam  
abhisamksipyam maitrity ucyate //

tatra yat tavad aha "maitrisahagatena cittene"ty anena tavat trisu  
paksesu mitrapakse, amitrapakse, udasinapakse hitadhyasaya  
akhyatah /

yat punar aha "avairenasapatnenavyabadhene"ty anena tasyaiva  
hitadhyasayasya trividham laksanam akhyatam / tatravairataya  
hitadhyasayah, (sbh ii 70) sa punar avairata dvabhyam padabhyam  
akhyata, asapatnataya, avyabadhataya ca /  
tatrapratanikabhavasthanarthenasapatnata /  
apakaravicestanarthenavyabadhata /

yat punar aha / "vipulena mahadgatenapramanene"ty anena  
mrdumadhyadhimatrasya sukhasyopasamhara akhyatah kamavacarasya,  
prathamadvitiyadhyanaabhumikasya va, trtiyadhyanaabhumikasya va /

yat punar aha / "adhimucya spharitvopasampadya viharati"ty anena  
sukhopasamharayadhimoksah samahitabhumika akhyatah sa punar

esa sukhopasamharo hitadhyasayaparigrhita  
adhimoksikamanaskaranugatah /

aduhkhasukhite mitrapakse, amitrapakse, udasinapakse sukhakame  
veditavyah /

yas tu dukhkhitto vaduhkhitto va punar mitrapakso 'mitrapaksa  
udasinapakso va / tatra yo dukhkhitah sa karunaya alambanam /  
yah sukhitah sa muditaya alambanam, iyam ucyate maitri /

tatra vyapadacaritah pudgalo maitrim bhavayan sattvesu yo vyapadas  
tam pratanukaroti / vyapadac cittam parisodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(3) ms.73a4m, sh. 210-3, p.99a7, d.81b7, n.86a7, co.87a3, ch.430a4  
tatedampratyayatapratityasamutpadah katamah / yat trisv adhvasu  
samskaramatram dharmamatram vastumatram hetumatram  
phalamatram yuktapatitam yadutapeksayuktya  
karyakaranayuktyopapattisadhanayuktya dharmatayuktya ca, dharmanam  
eva dharmaharakatvam niskarakavedakatvam ca / idam ucyata (sbh ii 72)  
idampratyayatapratityasamutpadalambanam / yad alambanam manasikurvan  
mohadhikah pudgalo mohacarito moham prajahati tanukaroti mohacaritac  
cittam visodhayati //

-ii-3-b-(4) ms.73a5l, sh.211-1, p.99b3, d.82a3, n.86b3, co.87a6, ch.430a12  
tatra dhatuprabhedah katamah / tadyatha saddhatavah  
prthividhatur abdhatus tejodhatur vayudhatur akasadhatur  
vijñanadhatus ca //

-ii-3-b-(4)-i ms.73a6m, sh.211-4, p.99b4, d.82a3, n.86b4, co.87a6, ch.430a13  
tatra prthividhatur dvididhah / adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmiko yad asmin kaye 'dhyatmam pratyatmam khakkhatam  
kharagatam upagatam upadattam /

bahyah punah prthividhatur yad bahyam khakkhatam kharagatam  
anupagatam anupadattam /

sa punar adhyatmikaprthividhatuh katamah / tadyatha kesa,  
romani, nakha, danta, rajah, malam, tvak, mamsam, asthi, snayu,  
sira, vrkka, hrdayam, plihakam, klomakam, antrani,  
antragunah, amasayah, pakvasayah, yakrt, purisam / ayam  
ucyata adhyatmikah prthividhatuh /

sa punar bahyah prthividhatuh katamah / kasthani va,  
lostani va, sarkara va, kathiiia va, vrksa va, parvatagra  
veti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyate bahyah  
prthividhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-ii ms.73b1r, sh.213-2, p.100a2, d.82a7, n 87a1, co.87b3, ch.430a21  
abdhatuh katamah / abdhatur dvididhah / adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmiko 'bdhatuh " katamah / yad adhyatmam pratyatmam  
snehah snehagatam apo 'bgatam upagatam upadattam / tadyatha asru,

svedah, khetah, simghanakah, vasa, lasika, majja, medah,  
pittam, slesma, puyah, sonitam, mastakam, mastakalungam,  
prasravah / ayam ucyata adhyatmiko 'bdhatuh /

bahyo 'bdhatuh katamah / yad bahyam apo 'bgatam, snehah snehagatam  
anupagatam anupadattam / tat punar utso va, saramsi va, tadaga va,  
nadyo va, prsravanani veti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah /  
ayam ucyate bahyo 'bdhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-iii ms.73b3m, sh.214-3, p.100a7, d.82b3, n.87a4, co.87b6, ch.430b1  
tejudhatuh katamah / tejudhatur dvividha adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmikas tejudhatuh katamah / yad adhyatmam pratyatmam  
tejas tejogam usmosmagatam upagatam upadattam / tadyatha yad asmin  
kaye tejo yenayam kaya atapyate, samtapyate, paritapyate / yena  
casitapitakhaditasvaditam samyak sukhena paripakam gacchati / yasya  
cotsadatvaj jvarito jvarita iti samkhyam gacchati / ayam ucyata  
adhyatmikas tejudhatuh /

bahyas tejudhatuh katamah / yad bahyam tejas tejogam  
usmosmagatam anupagatam anupadattam / tat punar yan manusya  
aranisahagatakebhyo gomayacurnebhyah samanvesante / yad utpannam  
gramam api dahati, (sbh ii 76) gramapradesam api, nagaram va,  
nagarapradesam va, janapadam va, janapadapradesam va, dvipam va,  
kaksam va, davam va, kastham va, trnam va, gomayam  
va dahan paraititi, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyate  
bahyas tejudhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-iv ms.73b6l, sh.215-7, w.87-20, p.100b6, d.82b7, n.87b2, co.88a4,  
ch.430b11 tatra vayudhatuh katamah / vayudhatur dvividhah,  
adhyatmiko bahyas ca /

tatradhyatmiko vayudhatur yad apy adhyatmam pratyatmam vayur  
vayugam laghutvam samudiranatvam upagatam upadattam / sa punah  
katamah / santi asmin kaya urdhvamgama vayavah, adhogama vayavah,  
parsvasaya vayavah, kuksisaya vayavah, prsthisaya  
vayavah vayvasthila vayavah, ksarakapippalakasastraka  
vayavah, visucika vayavah, asvasaprasvasa vayavah,  
angapratyanganusarino vayavah / ayam ucyata adhyatmiko  
vayudhatuh /

bahyo vayudhatuh katamah / yad bahyam vayur vayugam  
laghutvam, samudiranatvam anupagatam anupadattam / sa punah katamah /  
santi bahirdha purva vayavah, daksina vayavah, utara  
vayavah, pascima vayavah, sarajaso vayavah, arajaso vayavah,  
paritta mahadgata vayavah, visva vayavah, vairambha vayavah,  
vayumandalakavayavah / bhavati ca samayo yasmin mahan vayuskandhah  
samudagato vrksagran api (sbh ii 78) patayati, kudyagran api  
patayati, parvatagran api patayati / patayitva nirupadano nirgacchati /  
yam sattvas civarakarnakena va paryesante, talavrntena va,

vidhamanakena veti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyate bahyo vayudhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-v ms.74a2r, sh.217-1, p.101a7, d.83a7, n.88a1, co.88b3, ch.430b26 akasadhatuh katamah / yac caksuhsausiryam va, srotrasausiryam va, ghranasausiryam va, mukhasausiryam va, kanthasausiryam veti, yena vabhyavaharati, yatra vabhyavaharati, yena vabhyavahriyate, adhobhagena pragharatiti, yo va punar anyo 'py evambhagiyah / ayam ucyata akasadhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)-vi ms.74a3r, sh.218-6, p.101b1, d.83b1, n.88a3, co.88b4, ch.430b28 vijñānadhatuh katamah / yac caksurvijñānam srotraghanajihvakayamanovijñānam / tat punas cittam mano vijñānam ca / ayam ucyate vijñānadhatuh //

-ii-3-b-(4)' ms.74a4l, sh.218-9, p.101b2, d.83b2, n.88a4, co.88b4, ch.430c1 tatra manacaritah pudgala imam dhatuprabhedam manasikurvan kaye pindasamjñam vibhavayati, asubhasamjñam ca pratilabhate, na ca punas tenonnatim gacchati, manam pratanukaroti / tasmac caritac cittam (sbh ii 80) visodhayati / ayam ucyate dhatuprabhedah / manacaritasya pudgalasya caritavisodhanam alambanam //

-ii-3-b-(5) ms.74a5l, sh.219-1, w.88-15, p.101b5, d.83b4, n.88a6, co.88b7, ch.430c5 tatanapanasmrtih katama / asvasaprasvasalambana smrtir iyam ucyata anapanasmrtih //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(a) ms.74a5m, sh.220-1, w.\*86-16, p. 101 b6, d.83b4, n.88a6, co. 89a1, ch.430c7 tatra dvav asvasau / katamau dvau / asvaso 'ntarasvasas ca / dvau prasvasau / katamau dvau / prasvaso 'ntaraprasvasas ca /

tatrasvaso yah prasvasasamanantaram antarmukho vayuh pravartate yavan nabhipradesat /

tatrantarasvaso ya uparate 'sminn asvase na tavat prasvasa utpadyate, yadantarale visramasthanasahagata itvarakalinas tadanusadrso vayur utpadyate / ayam ucyate 'ntarasvasah /

yathasvaso 'ntarasvasas caivam prasvaso 'ntaraprasvasas ca veditavyah /

tatrayam viseso bahirmukho vayuh pravartata iti vaktavyam, nabhidesam upadaya, yavan mukhagran nasikagrat, tato va punar bahih //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(b) ms.74a7r, sh.220-15, w.88-38, p.102a3, d.84a1, n.88b3, co.89a5, ch.430c16 dvav asvasaprasvasanidanau / katamau dvau / tadaksepakam ca karma, nabhipradesasausiryam ca, tato va punar uttari yat kayasausiryam //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(c) ms.74b1l, sh.221-1, w.89-4, p.102a4, d.84a2, n.88b4, co.89a6, ch.430c18 dvav asvasaprasvasayoh samnisrayau / katamau dvau /

kayas cittam ca / tat kasya hetoh / kayasamnisritas  
cittasamnisritas casvasaprasvasah pravartante / te ca  
yathayogam sacet kayasamnisrita eva pravarteran,  
asamjñisamapannanam, nirodhasamapannanam asamjñisattvesu  
devesupapannanam sattvanam pravarteran / sacet cittasamnisrita  
eva pravarteran, tenarupyasamapannopapannanam sattvanam pravarteran /

sacet kayasamnisritas cittasamnisritah pravarterams te ca na  
yathayogam, tena caturthadhyanasamapannopapannanam sattvanam  
kalalagatanam carbudagatanam pesigatanam sattvanam pravarteran  
/ na ca pravartante / tasmad asvasaprasvasah kayasamnisritas  
cittasamnisritas ca pravartante te ca yathayogam //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(d) ms.74b3m, sh.221-16, w.90-1, p.102b3, d.84a6, n.89a2,  
co.89b3, ch.430c26 dve asvasaprasvasayor gati / katame dve / asvasayor  
adhogatih, prasvasayor urdhvagatih //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(e) ms.74b3r, sh.221-18, w.90-4, p.102b4, d.84a7, n.89a3,  
co.89b4, ch.430c28 dve asvasaprasvasayor bhumi / katame dve /  
audarikam ca sausiryam, suksmam ca sausiryam /

tatraudarikam sausiryam nabhipradesam upadaya yavan  
mukhanasikadvaram / mukhanasikadvaram upadaya yavan  
nabhipradesasausiryam /

suksmasausiryam katamat / sarvakayagatani romakupani //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(f) ms.74b4m, sh.222-3, w.90-15, p.102b6, d.84b2, n.89a4,  
co.89b6, ch.431a3 catvary asvasaprasvasanam paryayanamani /  
katamani catvari / vayavah, anapanah, asvasaprasvasah,  
kayasamskaras ceti / tatranyair vayubhih (sbh ii 84)  
sadharam paryayanamaikam yaduta vayur iti / asadharanani  
tadanyani trini //

-ii-3-b-(5)-i-(g) ms.74b5l, sh.222-8, w.\*90-19, p.102b8, d.84b3, n.89a6,  
co.89b7, ch.431a6 dvav apaksalav asvasaprasvasaprayuktasya / katamau  
dvau / atisithilaprayogata ca, atyavastabdhaprayogata ca /

tatratishilaprayogataya kausidyapraptyasya styanamiddham va cittam  
paryavanahati, bahirdha va viksiptyate / tathatyavastabdhaprayuktasya  
kayavaisamyam votpadyate cittavaisamyam va /

katham kayavaisamyam utpadyate / balabhinigrahenasvasaprasvasan  
abhinispidayatah kaye visama vayavah pravartante / ye 'sya  
tatprathamatas tesu tesv angapratyangesu sphuranti / ye sphuraka ity  
ucyante / te punah sphuraka vayavo vivardhamana rujaka bhavanti / ye  
'sya tesu tesv angapratyangesu rujam utpadayanti / idam ucyate  
kayavaisamyam /

katham cittavaisamyam utpadyate / cittam vasya viksiptyate /  
pragadhena va daurmanasyopayasenabhibhuyate / evam cittavaisamyam  
utpadyate //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii ms.75a1m, sh.223-1, w.90-24, p.103a6, d.84b7, n.89b3, co.90a5,  
ch.431a17 asyah khalv anapanasmrteh pañcavidhah paricayo  
veditavyah / tadyatha ganaparicayah skandhavataraparicayah  
pratityasamutpadavataraparicayah satyavataraparicayah  
sodasakaraparicayas ca //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a) ms.75a2l, sh.223-5, w.90-31, p.103a8, d.85a2, n.89b5,  
co.90a6, ch.431a21 tatra ganaparicayah katamah / samasatas  
caturvidho ganaparicayah (sbh ii 86) / tadyathaikaikaganana,  
dvayaikaganana, anulomaganana, pratilomaganana ca //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(1) ms.75a2r, sh.223-8, p.103b1, d.85a3, n.89b6, co.90a7,  
ch.431a24 tatraikaikaganana katama / yadasvasah pravisto bhavati,  
tadasvasaprasvasalambanopanibaddhaya smrtyaikam iti ganayati /  
yadasvase niruddhe prasvasa utpada nirgato bhavati tada dvitiyam  
ganayati, evam yavad dasa ganayati / esa hi ganana samkhya  
natisamksipta nativistara / iyam ucyata ekaikaganana //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(2) ms.75a3r, sh.223-14, p.103b4, d.85a4, n.89b7, co.90b2,  
ch.431a28 dvayaikaganana katama / yadasvasah pravisto bhavati  
niruddhas ca prasvasa utpanno bhavati nirgatas ca, tadaikam iti ganayati  
/ anena gananyogena yavad dasa ganayati / iyam ucyate dvayaikaganana  
/ asvasam ca prasvasam cedam dvayam ekadhyam abhisamskipyaikam  
iti ganayati, tenocyate dvayaikaganana //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(3) ms.75a4r, sh.223-20, p.103b6, d.85a6, n.90a2, co.90b4,  
ch.431b3 anulomaganana katama / anayaivaikaikagananaya  
dvayaikagananaya vanulomam yavad dasa ganayati / iyam ucyate  
'nulomaganana //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(4) ms.75a5l, sh.224-2, p. 103b7, d.85a6, n.90a3, co.90b4,  
ch.431 b6 pratilomaganana katama / pratilomam dasa upadaya  
navastau sapta sat pañca yavad ekam ganayati / iyam ucyate  
pratilomaganana /

yada sa ekaikagananam nisritya dvayaikagananam va,  
anulomagananayam, pratilomagananayam ca krtaparicayo bhavati, na  
casyantarac cittam viksipte, aviksiptacittas ca ganayati,  
tadasyottaragananaviseso vyapadisyate //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(a)-(5) ms.75a6l, sh.224-10, p.104a2, d.85b1, n.90a5, co.90b6,  
ch.431b12 katamo gananavisesh / ekaikagananaya va,  
dvayaikagananaya va, dvayam ekam krtva ganayati / tatra  
dvayaikagananaya catvara asvasaprasvasa ekam (sbh ii 88) bhavati,  
ekaikagananaya punar asvasah prasvasas " caikam bhavati / evam  
yavad dasa ganayati / evam uttarottaravrdhaya yavac chatam apy ekam  
krtva ganayati / tada sataikagananayanupurvena yavad dasa  
ganayati / evam asya ganaprayutkasya yavad dasaikam krtva  
ganayati / yavac ca dasa paripurayati / taya dasaikagananaya na  
casyantarac cittam viksipte / iyata tena ganaparicayah krto

bhavati /

tasya ca ganānaprayuktasya saced antarac cittam vikṣipyate, tada  
punah pratīnīvarthyadīto ganāyitum arabhate 'nulomam va, pratīlomam  
va / yada casya ganānaparīcayāt tac cittam svarasenaiva  
vāhimargasamarudham asvasaprasvasalambanopanībaddham  
avyavacchinnam nīrantaram, pravartamana asvase pravṛttigrahakam,  
nīruddha asvase nīvṛttigrahakam prasvasasunyavasthagrahakam,  
pravṛtte prasvase pravṛttigrahakam, nīvṛtte punar nīvṛttigrahakam  
asvasasunyavasthagrahakam avīkāmpyam avīcālam avīkṣepakaram,  
sābhīramam ca pravartate /

īyata ganānābhūmīsamatikramo bhavati / punas tadaganāyītavīyam bhavati  
/ nānyatrasvasaprasvasalambanam cittam upanībādhyate /  
asvasaprasvasa anugantavyas cābhīlaksayītavīyas ca  
sāntarasvasaprasvasah sāpravṛttīnīvṛtīyavasthah / ayam ucyate  
ganānaparīcayah //

ms.75b21, sh.225-12, p.104b6, d.86a2, n.90b6, co,91b1, ch.431c4 sa khalv esa  
ganānaparīcayo mrdvīndrīyanam vyapadīsyate / tesam etad (sbh ii  
90) vyākṣepasthanam bhavati cittasthītaye cīttanīrataye / anyatha  
ganānam antarena tesam styanamīddham va cittam paryavanaheta,  
bāhīrdha va cittam vikṣipyeta, ganānaprayuktanam tu tesam etan  
na bhavati /

ye tu tīkṣnendrīyah patubuddhayas tesam punar  
ganānaprayogena prīyārohata bhavati / tātropadīsta evam  
ganānaprayogam laghu laghv eva pratīvidhyanti, na ca tenābhīramante / te  
punar asvasaprasvasalambanam smṛtīm upanībādhyā yatra ca pravartante  
yavac ca pravartante, yatha ca pravartante, yada ca pravartante, tat sarvām  
anugacchaty upalaksayaty upasthītaya smṛtya / ayam evamrupas  
tesam prayogah /

tasya ca prayogasyāsevanānvayad bhavanānvayad bahulīkaranvayāt  
kāyaprasrabdhīr utpadyate, cīttaprasrabdhīs ca / ekagrātam ca sprīsaty  
alambanābhīratīm ca nīrgacchati //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(b) ms.75b4m, sh.226-5, w.90-36, p.105a4, d.86a7, n.91a4,  
co.91b5, ch.431c16 sa evam kṛtaparīcayo grahyagrahakavastumānasīkarena  
skandhan avatārati / katham ca punar avatārati / ye casvasaprasvasa  
yas caisām asrayakayas tam manasīkurvan rupaskandham avatārati / ya  
tesam asvasaprasvasanam tadgrāhīkāya smṛtya  
sāmprayuktanūbhavana sa vedānaskandha ity avatārati / ya sāmjānāna  
sa sāmjñāskandha ity avatārati / ya casau smṛtīr ya ca cetana, ya ca  
tatra prājñā, ayam sāmskaraskandha ity avatārati / yac (sbh ii 92)  
cittam māno vijñānam ayam vijñānaskandha ity avatārati / ya  
tadbahulavīharīta evam skandhesv avatīrnāsīyām ucyate  
skandhāvataraparīcayah //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(c) ms.75b61, sh.226-17, p.105b1, d.86b3, n.91a7, co.92a1,

ch.431c26 yada canena skandhamatram drstam bhavati parijñatam  
samskaramatram vastumatram tada sa esam eva samskaranam  
pratityasamutpadam avatarati / katham ca punar avatarati / sa evam  
samanvesate paryesate, "itima asvasaprasvasah kimasritah  
kimpratyyayah" / tasyaivam bhavati / "kayasrita eta  
asvasaprasvasah kayapratyyayas cittasritas cittapratyyayas ca" /

"kayah punas cittam ca kimpratyyayam ca / sa "kayas cittam ca  
jivitendriyapratyyayam" ity avatarati / "jivitendriyam punah  
kimpratyyayam" / sa purvasamskarapratyyayam jivitendriyam ity avatarati  
/

"purvakah samskarah kimpratyyayah / sa "purvakah samskaro  
'vidyapratyyaya" ity avatarati / iti hy avidyapratyyayah purvakah  
samskarah, purvasamskarapratyyayam jivitendriyam,  
jivitendriyapratyyayah kayas cittam ca, kayacittapratyyaya  
asvasaprasvasah / tatravidyanirodhat samskaranirodhah /  
samskaranirodhaj jivitendriyanirodhah / jivitendriyanirodhat (sbh ii  
94) kayacittanirodhah / kayacittanirodhad asvasaprasvasanirodhah/  
evam asau pratityasamutpadam avatarati / sa tadbahulavihari  
pratityasamutpadavatare krtaparicaya ity ucyate / ayam ucyate  
pratityasamutpadavatarapricayah //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(d) ms.76a1m, sh.228-1, p.106a2, d.87a2, n.91b7, co.92a7,  
ch.432a12 sa evam pratityasamutpade krtaparicayo "ya ete samskarah  
pratityasamutpanna anitya eta" ity avatarati / "anityatvad abhutva ca  
bhavanti bhutva prativigacchanti / punar ete 'bhutva bhavanti bhutva ca  
prativigacchanti te jatidharmanah, jaradharmanah,  
vyadhidharmanah, maranadharmanah / ye  
jatijaravyadhimanadharmanas te dukkhah, ye dukkhas te  
'natmanah, asvatantrah, svamivirahitah" / evam so  
'nityadukkhassunyanatmakarair dukkhasatyam avatirno bhavati /  
tasyaivam bhavati / "ya kacid esam samskaranam abhinirvrttir  
dukkhabhuta rogabhuta gandabhuta sarvasau trsnapratyyaya /  
yat punar asya dukkhajanikayas trsnaya asesaprahanam etac  
chantam etat pranitam evam ca me janata evam bahulaviharinas  
trsnaya asesaprahanam bhavisyati"ti / evam hi  
samudayasatyam nirodhasatyam margasatyam avatirno bhavati / sa  
tadbahulavihari yada satyany abhisamagacchati / ayam asyocyate  
satyavatarapricayah /

tasyaivam satyesu krtaparicayasya darsanaprahatavyesu klesesu  
prahinesu bhavanaprahatavya avasista bhavanti //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(e) ms.76a4 l, sh.228-19, p.106b3, d.87b1, n.92a6, co.92b6,  
ch.432a28 yesam prahanaya sodasakarapricayam karoti / katame  
punah sodasakarah / (sbh ii 96) tadyatha smrta asvasan  
"smrta asvasimi"ti siksate / smrtah prasvasan "prasvasimi"ti  
siksate / dirgham hrasvam sarvakayapratismvedy asvasan

"sarvakayapratismvedy asvasimi"ti siksate / sarvakayapratismvedy  
prasvasan "sarvakayapratismvedy prasvasimi"ti siksate / prarabhya  
kayasamskaran asvasan "prarabhya kayasamskaran asvasimi"ti  
siksate / prarabhyakayasamskaran prasvasan "prarabhya  
kayasamskaran prasvasimi"ti siksate / pritiptatimvedy  
sukhapratismvedy siksate / cittasamskarapratismvedy prarabhya  
cittasamskaran asvasan "prarabhya cittasamskaran asvasimi"ti  
siksate / prarabhya cittasamskaran prasvasan "prarabhya  
cittasamskaran prasvasimi"ti siksate / cittapratismvedy /  
abhipramodayams cittam samadadhams cirttam vimocayams cittam  
asvasan "vimocayams cittam asvasimi"ti siksate / vimocayams  
cittam prasvasan "vimocayams cittam prasvasimi"ti siksate /  
anityanudarsi, prahananudarsi, viraganudarsi, nirodhanudarsy  
asvasan "nirodhanudarsy asvasimi"ti siksate / nirodhanudarsi  
prasvasan nirodhanudarsi prasvasimiti (sbh ii 98) siksate //

-ii-3-b-(5)-ii-(f) ms.76a7m, sh.231-9, p.107a7, d.88a3, n.93a1, co.93a7,  
ch.432b28 kah punar esam vibhaga akaranam / sa saikso  
drstapado labhi bhavati caturnam smrtiyupasthananam /  
asvasaprasvasalambanam ca manaskaram arabhate 'vasistanam  
samyojananam prahanaya / tenaha "smrta asvasan 'smrta  
asvasimi'ti siksate, smrtah prasvasan 'prasvasimi'ti siksate" /

yadasvasam va prasvasam valambate tada "dirgham asvasimi  
prasvasimi"ti siksate /

yadantarasvasam antaprasvasam valambanikaroti tada "hrasvam  
asvasimi prasvasimi"ti siksate / tatha hy asvasaprasvasa  
dirghah pravartante, antaprasvasa antaprasvasas ca hrasvah / te  
yathaiva pravartante tathai vopalaksayati janati /

yada sukmasausiryagatan asvasaprasvasan  
romakupanupravistan kaye 'dhimucyate, alambanikaroti tada  
sarvakayapratismvedy bhavati /

yasmin va punah samaye niruddha asvase 'ntarasvase ca /  
asvasaprasvasasunyam asvasaprasvasapetam avastham  
alambanikaroti / (sbh ii 100) niruddhe ca prasvase 'ntaprasvase ca /  
anutpanna asvase 'ntarasvase ca / prasvasasvasasunyam  
tadvyapetam tadvyavahitam riktam avastham alambanikaroti / tasmin  
samaye prarabhya kayasamskaran asvasan, "prarabhya kayasamskaran  
asvasimi"ti siksate / prarabhya kayasamskaran prasvasan,  
"prarabhya kayasamskaran prasvasimi"ti siksate /

api tu khalu tasyasevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikanvayat / ye  
khara duhsamsparsa asvasaprasvasah purvam akrtaparcayasya  
pravrtta bhavanti / krtaparcayasya anye ca mrdavah  
sukhasamsparseh pravartante / tenaha "prarabhya kayasamskaran  
asvasimiti siksate" /

sa caivam anapanasmrtiprayogena ca yuktah sacel labhi bhavati  
prathamasya va dhyanasya dvitiyasya va tasmin samaye pritiptisamvedy  
asvasan, "pritiptisamvedy asvasimi"ti siksate /

sacet punar labhi bhavati nispritikasya trtiyasya dhyanasya sa tasmin  
samaye sukhapratismvedy bhavati / trtiyac ca dhyana d urdhvam  
anapanasmrtisamprayogo nasti / yena yavat trtiyadhyana  
parikirtitam samgrhitam /

tasyaivam pritiptisamvedino va sukhapratismvedino va sacet kadacit  
karhacit smrtisampramosad utpadyate / "asmi"ti va, "ayam aham asmi"ti  
va, "bhavisyami"ti va, "na bhavisyami"ti va, "rupi bhavisyamy  
arupi bhavisyami" (sbh ii 102) / "samjñi, asamjñi,  
naivasamjñinasamjñi bhavisyami"ti, evam  
sammohasamjñacetanasahagatam iñjitam  
manyitaprapañcitabhisamskrtam trsnagatam utpadyate / sa tad  
utpannam laghu laghv eva prajñaya pratividhyati nadhivasayati prajahati  
vinodayati vyantikaroti / evam cittasamskarapratismvedy "prasrabhya  
cittasamskaran asvasimi"ty asvasan "prasrabhya cittasamskaran  
asvasimi"ti siksate /

sacet punar labhi bhavati maulanam prathamadvitiatrtiyanam  
dhyananam sa cavasyam anagamyasya prathamadhyanasamantakasya labhi  
bhavati / sa tam nisrityotpannam svam cittam pratyaveksate /  
saragam va vigataragam va sadvesam va vigatadvesam va  
samoham vigatamoham, samksiptam viksiptam linam pragrhitam  
uddhatam anuddhatam vyupasantam avyupasantam samahitam asamahitam  
subhavitam asubhavitam vimuktam cittam avimuktam cittam iti  
yathabhutam prajanati pratisamvedayati / tenaha cittapratismvedy /

sa yada styanamidhanivaranaena cittam nivrtam bhavaty adhyatmam  
samsamayatas tadanyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanaena samdarsayati  
samadapayati samuttejayati sampraharsayati / tenahabhipramodayams  
(sbh ii 104) cittam /

yada punar auddhatyanivaranaena kaukrtyanivaranaena nivrtam pasyaty  
abhisampragrhnatas tadanyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanaena  
samdarsayaty adhyatmam avasthapayati samayati samadhatte / tenaha  
samadadhams cittam /

yada ca tac cittam asevanavayad bhavanavayad bahulikaranvayan  
nivaranasamudacarad durikrtam bhavati nivaranebhyo visodhitam /  
tenaha vimocayams cittam asvasan "vimocayams cittam asvasimi"ti  
siksate /

tasya nivaranebhyo vimuktacetaso margabhavanaya antarayikebhyo  
'nusaya avasista bhavanti prahatavyah / sa tesam prahanaya  
margam sammukhikaroti / yaduta samskaranityatam eva sadhu ca  
susthu ca yonisah pratyaveksate / tenaha anityanudarsi /

tena ca purvam

prathamadvitiatrtiyadhyanasannisrayenanagamyasamnisrayena va  
punah samathayogah krtah / etarhy anityanudarsi vipasyanayam  
yogam karoti / evam asya tac cittam samathavipasyanaparibhavitam  
dhatusu vimucyate yadutanusayebhyah /

katame dhatavah / yas ca prahanadhatur yas ca viragadhatur yas ca  
nirodhadhatuh / tatra sarvasamskaranam darsanaprahatavyanam  
prahanat (sbh ii 106) prahanadhatur / sarvasamskaranam  
bhavanaprahatavyanam prahanad viragadhatur / sarvopadhinirodhan  
nirodhadhatuh / sa evam trin dhatuñ santato manasikurvan ksemata  
arogyatah samathavipasyanam bhavayati / yenasyasevananvayad  
bhavananvayad bahulikaranvayad avasistebhyo  
bhavanaprahatavyebhyah klesebhyas cittam vimucyate / tenaha  
prahananudarsi, viraganudarsi, nirodhanudarsy asvasan  
"nirodhanudarsy asvasimi"ti siksate /

evam ayam darsanabhavanaprahatavyesu klelesu prahinesv arhan  
bhavati ksinasravah, nasty asyata uttari karaniyam / bhavati  
krto 'sya paricayah / ayam asyocyate sodasakarah paricayah /  
yas cayam pañcavidhah paricaya iyam asyocyata anapanasmrtih /

yatra vitarkacaritah pudgalah prayujyamanah priyarohataya prayujyate /  
savyaparam caitad alambanam savyaksepam adhyatmam pratyatmam  
asannasannam, yenasya tatra prayujyamanasya yo vitarkasamskandhah sa  
na bhavati / tvaritatvaritam ca cittam alambane samtisthate,  
abhiramate / idam pañcamam vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya caritavisodhanam  
alambanam //

-ii-3-c ms.77a7r, sh. 237-6, w.\*91-24, p.111a3, d.91a3, n.96a2, co.96a6,  
ch.433c1 tatra kausalyalambanam katamat / tadyatha skandhakausalyam  
dhatukausalyam ayatanakausalyam pratityasamutpadakausalyam  
sthanasthanakausalyam //

-ii-3-c-(1) ms.77a8m, sh.237-9, p.111a4, d.91a4, n.96a3, co.96a7, ch.433c4  
tatra katame skandhah, katamat skandhakausalyam / aha / pañca skandhah  
rupaskandho vedanaskandhah samjñaskandhah samskaraskandho  
vijñanaskandhas ca /

tatra rupaskandhah katamah / yat kiñcid rupam sarvam tac catvari  
mahabhutani catvari mahabhutany upadaya / tat punar  
atitanagatapratyutpannam adhyatmikam va bahyam vaudarikam va  
suksmam va hinam va pranitam va dure vantike va /

tatra vedanaskandhah katamah / sukhavedaniyam va sparsam pratitya,  
duhkavedaniyam va, aduhkhasukhavedaniyam va / sad  
vedanakayas caksuhsamsparsaja vedana  
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja vedana /

tatra samjñaskandhah katamah / tadyatha sanimittasamjña,  
animittasamjña, parittasamjña, mahadgatasamjña,  
apramanasamjña, nasti kiñcid ity akiñcanyayatanasamjña /

sat samjñakayas caksuhsamsparsaja samjña  
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja samjña /

samskaraskandhah katamah / sat cetanakayas  
caksuhsamsparsaja cetana,  
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja cetana / vedanam ca  
samjñam ca sthapyitva ye tadanye caitasika dharmah / tatra  
vijñanaskandhah katamah / yac cittam mano vijñanam / te punah  
sad vijñanakayah / caksurvijñanam  
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñanam /

sa caisa vedana samjña samskaras tac caitad vijñanam  
atitanagatapratyutpannam adhyatmikam va bahyam veti vistarena  
purvavat / ima ucyante skandhah /

skandhakausalayam katamat / ya etan yathoddistan dharman  
nanatmakataya (sbh ii 110) ca janati bahvatmakataya ca, na ca tatah  
param upalabhate vikalpayati va / idam ucyate samasatah skandhakausalayam /

tatra katama nanatmakata skandhanam / anya eva rupaskandho 'nyo  
vedanaskandha evam anyo yavad vijñanaskandhah / iyam nanatmakata /

tatra katama bahvatmakata / yo rupaskandho 'nekavidho  
bahunanaprakarah, bhutabhautikabhedenatitanagatapratyutpannadikena  
ca prakarahedena / iyam ucyata anekatmakata rupaskandhasya / evam  
avasistanam skandhanam yathayogam veditavyam /

kim ca na tasmad param upalabhate vikalpayati / skandhamatram upalabhate  
vastumatram / no tu skandhavyatirekenatmanam upalabhate nityadhruvam  
aviparinamadharmakam / napy atmiyam, kimcid idam nopalabhate, na  
vikalpayati tasmad parena //

-11-3-0(2) ms.77b6l, sh.244-12, p.112a6, d.92a3, n.97a2, co.97a5, ch.434a3  
tatra katame dhatavah / katamad dhatukausalayam / aha / astadasa  
dhatavah / caksurdhatu rupadhatuh caksurvijñanadhatuh  
srotradhatuh sabdadhatuh srotravijñanadhatuh ghranadhatuh  
gandhadhatuh ghranavijñanadhatuh jihvadhatu rasadhatuh  
jihvavijñanadhatuh kayadhatuh sprastavyadhatuh  
kayavijñanadhatuh manodhatuh dharmadhatuh manovijñanadhatuh / ima  
ucyante dhatavah /

tatra katamad dhatukausalayam / yat punar etan astadasa dharman  
svakat svakad dhatoh svakasvakad bijat svakasvakad gotraj jayante  
nirvartante pradurbhavantiti janati rocayann upanidhyati / idam ucyate  
dhatukausalayam / yad astadasanam dharmanam svakasvakad  
dhatoh pravrttim janati tad evam sati hetupratyayakausalayam etad  
yaduta dhatukausalayam //

-ii-3-c-(3) ms.77b8m, sh.245-12, p.112b3, d.92a7, n.97a6, co.97b1, ch.434a11  
tatra katamany ayatanani / katamad ayatanakausalayam / aha /  
dvadasayatanani, caksurayatanam, rupayatanam, srotrayatanam,

sabdayatanam, ghranayatanam, gandhayatanam, jihvayatanam, rasayatanam, kayayatanam, sprastavyayatanam, mana-ayatanam, dharmayatanam ca / imany ucyanta ayatanani /

katamad ayatanakausalyam / tatra caksur adhipati rupany alambanam caksurvijñanasya sasamprayogasyotpattaye, samanantaraniruddham ca manah samanantarapratyayah / tatra srotram adhipatih sabda alambanam samanantaraniruddham ca manah samanantarapratyayah srotravijñanasya sasamprayogasyotpattaye / evam yavan manahsamanantaram tajjo manaskaro 'dhipatipratyayo dharma alambanam manovijñanasya sasamprayogasyotpattaye, iti tribhiih pratyayah samanantarapratyayena alambanapratyayena adhipatipratyayena ca sannam vijñanakayanam pravrttir bhavati sasamprayoganam iti / yad evam adhyatmikabahyesv ayatanesu pratyayakausalyam / idam ucyata ayatanakausalyam //

-ii-3-c-(4) ms.78a3l, sh.247-10, p.113a3, d.92b5, n.97b5, co.97b7, ch.434a22 tatra katamah pratityasamutpadah, katamat pratityasamutpadakausalyam / aha / avidyapratyayah samskarah, samskarapratyayam vijñanam, vijñanapratyayam namarupam / vistarena yavat / evam asya kevalasya mahato dukkhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati / ayam ucyate pratityasamutpadah /

yat punar dharma eva dharman abhispandayanti dharma eva dharman parispandayanti / samskara eva dharmanam aharakah, te ca hetusamutpannatvat (sbh ii 114) pratityasamutpannatvad abhutva bhavanti bhutva ca prativigacchanti / tasmad anitya ete samskarah / ye punar anityas te jatidharmano jaradharmano vyadhidharmano maranadharmanah sokaparidevaduikhadaurmanasyopayasadharmanah / te jaradharmitvad yavad upayasadharmitvad dukkhah / ye va punar dukkha, asvatantra, durbalas ta anatmana iti / yad ebhir akaraih pratityasamutpannesu dharmesv anityajñanam, dukkhajñanam, nairatmyajñanam / idam ucyate pratityasamutpadakausalyam //

-ii-3-c-(5) ms.78a6l, sh.249-3, p.113b5, d.93a5, n.98a6, co.98a7, ch.434b6 sthanasthanakausalyam punah pratityasamutpadakausalyavisesa eva veditavyam //

tatrayam visesah / sthanasthanakausalyenavisamahetukatam janati / asti kusalakusalanam karmanam phalavipakah / kusalanam punar istah phalavipakah / akusalanam anista iti / yad evam jñanam idam ucyate sthanasthanakausalyam /

tac caitat pañcasthanakausalyam samasatah svalaksanakausalyam bhavati samanyalaksanakausalyam ca / tatra skandhakausalyena svalaksanakausalyam akhyatam avasistaih samanyalaksanakausalyam / idam ucyate kausalyalambanam //

-ii-3-d-(1) ms.78b1r, sh.249-12, w.\*91-33, p.114a1, d.93b1, n.98b2, co.98b3, ch.434b14 tatra klesavisodhanam alambanam katamat / aha / adhobhuminam audarikatvam uparibhuminam santatvam ca / tadyatha kamadhatau

prathamadhyanasya evam yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasya /

tatra katama audarikata / audarikata dvidvidha / svabhavaudarikata  
samkhyaudarikata ca /

tatra svabhavaudarikata kamadhataḥ api pañcaskandhah samvidyante  
prathame tu dhyane / ye kamavacaras te sadinavataras ca  
dukkhaviharataras ca, (sbh ii 116) alpakavasthayitaras ca,  
hinatarah pratikrustataras ca / iyam esam svabhavaudarikata /  
prathame tu dhyane na tatha tena te santatarah pranitatara ity  
ucyante /

tatra samkhyaudarikata katama / kamavacaro rupaskandhah  
prabhutatarah pariññeyah prahatavya evam yavad vijñānaskandhah /  
iyam ucyate samkhyaudarikata / evam uparimasu bhūmisu  
svabhavaudarikata samkhyaudarikata ca yathayogam veditavyah /

iyam tuparimasu bhūmisu yavad akimcanyayatanat tadaudarikata  
veditavyah, sarva adharima bhūmayo dukkhaviharataras ca  
alpayuskataras ca / naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam punah santam  
eva, upari sresthataraya bhūmer abhavat /

tatra samasata adinavartha audarikatarthah / yasyam yasyam  
bhūmau prabhutataram adinavam bhavati, sa adinavata audarikety ucyate  
/

yasyam tu yasyam bhūmav alpataram adinavam bhavati, sa  
adinavataḥ santety ucyate / idam laukikanam laukikena margena  
klesavisodhanam alambanam, tathapi tasyadharimam bhūmim adinavataḥ  
pasyataḥ / rogataḥ, ayogaksemataḥ, uparimam ca bhūmim  
santataḥ / ya adbhūmikah kleśa yavad  
akimcanyayatanabhūmikah kamadhataḥ upadaya te prahiyante / na tv  
atyantataḥ prahiyante / te punar eva te pratisamdhika bhavanti //

-ii-3-d-(2)-i ms.78b6m, sh.251-11, p.114b6, d.94a3, n.99a4, co.99a4, ch.434c9

lokottarena va punar margena klesavisodhanam alambanam caturvidham  
tadyatha dukkhasatyam samudayasatyam nirodhasatyam margasatyam ca /

tatra dukkhasatyam katamat / tadyatha jatir dukkham jara dukkham  
vyadhir maranam apriyasamprayogah priyavinabhava icchavighatas ca /  
samksepataḥ pañcopadanaskandha dukkham /

tatra samudaya aryasatyam trsna paunarbhaviki nandiragasahagata  
tatratatrabhinandini /

tatra nirodha aryasatyam yad asya eva trsnaya asesaprahanam /

margasatyam aryastango margah /

tatra krsnapaksam suklapaksam copadaya hetuphalavyavasthanena  
catuhsatyavyavasthanam / tatra dukkhasatyam phalam / samudayasatyam  
hetuḥ / nirodhasatyam phalam / margasatyam hetuḥ praptaye  
sparsanayai /

tatra dukkhasatyam vyadhishthaniyam tat prathamatah pariññeyam /  
samudayasatyam vyadhinidanasthaniyam tac cantaram parivarjayitavyam  
/ nirodhasatyam arogyasthaniyam tac ca sparsayitavyam  
saksatkartavyam / margasatyam bhaisajyasthaniyam tac  
casevitavyam bhavayitavyam bahulikartavyam //

-ii-3-d-(2)-ii ms.79a3m, sh. 253"11, p.115a7, d.94b3, n.99b4, co.99b3,  
ch.434c23 bhutam caitat tatha avitatha aviparitam aviparyastam  
dukkham dukkharthena, yavan margo margarthena tasmāt satyam ity  
ucyate / svalaksanam ca na visamvadati / taddarsanac caviparita  
buddhayah pravartante / tena satyam ity ucyate //

-ii-3-d-(2)-iii ms.79a4l, sh.254-5, p.115b1, d.94b4, n.99b5, co.99b5, ch.434c26  
kasmāt punar etany aryanam eva satyani bhavanti / arya etani  
satyany eva samanani satyato jananti pasyanti yathabhutam / balas tu  
na jananti, na pasyanti yathabhutam / tasmād ariyasatyanity ucyante /  
balanam etad dhammataya satyam navabodhena / aryanam tubhayatha  
//

-ii-3-d-(2)-iv-(a) ms.79a4r, sh.254-10, p.115b4, d.94b6, n.99b7, co.99b6,  
ch.435a1 tatra jatidukham iti jayamanasya dukkha vedanotpadyate  
kayikacaitasiki, na tu jatir eva dukkham dukkhanidanam sa evam  
yavad icchavighato dukkham iti, icchavighatanidanam dukkham  
utpadyate kayikacaitasikam, na tv icchavighata eva dukkham  
dukkhanidanam punah sa iti peyalam /

samksepatāh pañcopadanaskandha dukkham ity ebhir jatya dibhih  
pariyayair dukkhadukkhataiva paridipita /

tatra viparinamadukkhata samskaradukkhata cavasista sa  
punah pañcopadanaskandhadukkhata paridipita bhavati / tatha hi  
pañcopadanaskandhas trivedanaparigatas te tathoktaya  
dukkhadukkhata bhajanabhutah / ya ca nokta  
viparinamadukkhata samskaradukkhata ca sapy esv eva  
drastavya /

kena punah karanena bhagavata dukkhadukkhataiva parikirtita  
svasabdena, viparinamadukkhata samskaradukkhata punah  
pariyayena / tatha hi dukkhadukkhata ariyanam balanam ca  
tulya dukkhatabuddhih pravartate / samvejika atyartham  
dukkhadukkhata purvam akrtaprajñanam evam ca desyamane sukham  
avatara bhavati satyesu vineyanam //

-ii-3-d-(2)-iv-(b) ms.79a7r, sh.256-4, p.116a4, d.95a4, n.100a6, co.99b6,  
ch.435a16 tatra trividhaya dukkhatayah katham vyavasthanam bhavati  
/ yat tavad dukkham jatir dukkham yavad icchavighato dukkham ity  
anena sadhishthana dukkha vedana akhyata sa ca  
dukkhadukkhata / idam dukkhadukkhata vyavasthanam /

ye ye va punar etad vipaksa dhammas tatha yauvanam jarayah,  
vyadher arogyam, jivitam maranasya, priyasamprayogo

'priyasamprayogasya, apriyavinabhavah priyavinabhavasya,  
icchasampattir icchavighatasya / ye ca duhkham vedanayam  
pravrttah klesah sadhisthanah, ye carogyadisu  
sukhasthaniyesu dharmesu tannirjatayam ca vedanayam ye  
pravrttah klesah / iyam ucyate viparinamaduhkhata /

tatra sukha vedana sadhisthana, anityataya parinamanti  
anyathibhavadhipateyam duhkham vidadhati / klesah punah  
sarvatra pravrttah paryavasthanata eva dukkha bhavanti /  
viparinamas ca sa cetasa tasmad viparinamaduhkhatety ucyate /  
yathoktam bhagavata, "avadirnaviparinatena cittena matrgramasya  
hastagrahanam ce"ti vistarah / yatha cuktam  
"kamacchandaparyavasthitah kamacchandaparyavasthanapratyayam tajjam  
caitasikam dukkhadaurmanasyam pratisamvedayate" / evam  
vyapadastyanamiddhauddhatyakaukrtyavicikitsaparyavasthitas tad  
anenagamenaptena paramaptena klesesu dukkhartho 'pi labhyate  
viparinamartho 'pi / tenocyate klesaviparinamaduhkhateti, idam  
viparinamaduhkhataya vyavasthanam /

samskaraduhkhata punah sarvatraga upadanaskandhesu /  
samksepatas tu ya ca dukhaduhkhata, ya ca klesasamgrhita  
viparinamaduhkhata, ya ca (sbh ii 124)  
sadhisthanasukhavedanasamgrhita tam sthapayitva ye tadanye  
skandha aduhkhasukhasahagatas tannirjatas tadutpattipratyayas tasya  
cotpannasya sthitibhajanah / iyam ucyate samskaraduhkhata /

ye skandha anitya udayavyayayuktah sopadanas trivedanabhir anusakta  
dausthulyopagata ayogaksemapatita avinirmukta dukhaduhkhataya  
viparinamaduhkhataya asvavasavartinas ca / iyam ucyate  
samskaraduhkhataya dukkhata / idam samskaraduhkhataya  
vyavasthanam /

tatra trsna prarthanabhilaso 'bhinandaneti paryayah / sa  
punah prarthana tribhir mukhah pravrtta tadyatha  
punarbhavaprarthana, visayaprarthana ca / tatra ya punarbhavaprarthana  
sa paunarbhaviki trsna / visayaprarthana punar dvididha /  
praptesu visayesu saumanasyadhyavasanasahagata, apraptesu ca  
visayesu samyogabhilasangahagata / tatra ya praptesu visayesu  
saumanasyadhyavasanasahagata nandiragasahagatety ucyate / ya punar  
apraptesu visayesu samyogabhilasangahagata  
tatratatrabhinandinity ucyate /

nirodho 'pi dvididhah / klesanirodho, upaklesanirodhas ca /

margo 'pi dvididhah / saikso 'saiksas ca /

idam alambanam klesavisodhanam lokottarena margena veditavyam //

-ii-3-e ms.79b7m, sh.258-11, p.117b3, d.96a5, n.101b1, co.101a5, ch.435b21  
tenaha caturvidham alambanam / vyapyalambanam caritavisodhanam  
kausalyalambanam klesavisodhanam ceti /

(ii)-a-ii-4-a ms.79b7r, sh.258-13, w.'91-37, p.117b4, d.96a6, n.101b2, co.101a6, ch.435b23 tatravavadah katamah / caturvidho 'vavadah / aviparitavavadah, anupurvavavadah, agamavavadah, adhigamavavadas ca /

tatraviparitavavadah katamah / yad aviparitam dharmam artham ca desayati grahayati bhutam yad asya niryati samyagdukkhaksayaya dukkhasyantakriyayi / ayam ucyate 'viparitavavadah /

anupurvavavadah katamah / yat kalena dharmam desayati / uttannottanani sthanani tatprathamato grahayati vacayati, tatah pascad gambhirani, prathamasya va satyasyabhisamayaya tatprathamato 'vavadata, tatah pascad samudayanirodhamargasatyasya, prathamasya dhyanasya samapattaye tatprathamato 'vavadata / tatah pascad anyasam dhyanasamapattinam / ayam evambhagiyo 'nupurvavavado veditavyah / tatragamavavado yatha tena gurunam antikad agamitam bhavati, gurusthaniyanam yogajñanam acaryanam upadhyayasya va, tathagatasya va, tathagatasravakasya va tathai vanenanyunamadhikam krtva paran avavadata / ayam ucyata agamavavadah /

tatradhigamavavado yathanena te dharmadhigata bhavanti / sparsitah saksatkṛta, ekakina vyavakṛstaviharina / tathaiva paresam praptaye / sparsanayai saksatkriyaya avavadata / ayam ucyate 'dhigamavavadah //

-ii-4-b ms.80a3m, sh.260-15, p.118a7, d.96b6, n.102a2, co.101b5, ch.435c9 asti punah sarvakarapariṣṭo 'vavadah / sa punah katamah / yas tribhiḥ pratiharyair avavadati / rddhipratiharyena, adesanapratiharyena, anusastipratiharyena /

rddhipratiharyena, anekavidham rddhivisayam upadarsayaty atmani ca bahumanam janayati paresam / yatha tena bahumanajatah srotravadhanena (sbh ii 128) yoge manasikara adarajata bhavanti / tatra desanapratiharyena cittacaritaa samanvesya anusastipratiharyena yathendriyam, yathacaritam, yathavataram dharmadesanam desayati, pratipattau samanusthi / tenayam pratiharyatrayasamgrhitah sarvakarapariṣṭavavado bhavati //

(ii)-a-ii-5-a-(1) ms.80a5m, sh.261-8, w.\*92-4, p.118b5, d.97a2, n.102a6, co.102a1, ch.435c20 tatra siksa katama / aha / tisrah siksah / adhisilamsiksa, adhicitam adhiprajñamsiksa /

tatradhisilamsiksa katama / yathapi tac "chilavan viharati"ti vistarena purvavat /

tatradhicitamsiksa viviktam kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham ca prathamam dhyanam yavac caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati / iyam adhicitamsiksa / api khalu sarva arupyas tadanyas ca samadhisamapattayo 'dhicitamsiksity ucyate / api tu dhyanani nisritya tatprathamatah satyabhisamayo nyamavakrantir bhavati / na tu

sarvena sarvam vina dhyanaṁ tasmā pradhānāni dhyānāni  
kṛtvadhicittamsikṣeṣu uktāni /

tatradhiprajñamsikṣā yac caturṣv aṛyasyeṣu yathabhūtam  
jñānam //

-ii-5-a-(2) ms.80a7m, sh.263-1, p.119a5, d.97a7, n.102b4, co.102a6, ch.436a7  
kena karanena tīṣṭa eva sikṣā na tāta urdhvam / aha /  
samadhipratisthārthena jñānasannīṣṭārthena kṛtyakāranārthena  
ca /

tatra samadhipratisthārthenadhisīlamsikṣā / tathā hi sīlam  
pratisthāya cittaikāgratam sprṣati cittasamadhīm /

tatra jñānasannīṣṭārthenadhicittamsikṣā / tathā hi  
samahitacittasyaikāgratasmṛtya jñēye vastūni yathabhūtam  
jñānadarsanam pravartate /

tatra kṛtyakāranārthenadhiprajñamsikṣā / tathā hi suvisuddhena  
jñānadarsanena kleśaprahaṇam sakṣatkaroti / esa hi svarthā etat  
paramam kṛtyam (sbh ii 132) yaduta kleśaprahaṇam tāta  
uttarīkāranīyam punar nāsti / tenaitas tīṣṭa eva sikṣā //

-ii-5-a-(3) ms.80b1m, sh.263-13, choi.157-6, p.119b2, d.97b4, n.103a1,  
co.102b2, ch.436a17 kaḥ punar asam sikṣānam anupurvi /  
suvisuddhasīlasya avipratīṣṭārah / avipratīṣṭārah pramodyam  
prīṭhī prasrabdhīh sukham, sukhitasya cittasamadhīh samahitacitto  
yathabhūtam prajānāti yathabhūtam paśyati / yathabhūtam jānaṁ  
paśyan nīrvidyate nīrvinno virajyate / virakto vimucyate / vimukto  
'nūpadāya parinīrvati / evam imāni sīlāni bhavitāny āgratayam  
upānāyanti / yadutanūpadāya parinīrvānam / iyam asam sikṣānam  
anupurvi //

-ii-5-a-(4) ms.80b2r, sh.264-5, p.119b7, d.97b7, n.103a4, co.102b5, ch.436a24  
tatra kena karanenadhisīlam sikṣā adhisīlam ity ucyate, evam  
adhicittam adhiprajñam / adhīkāranārthenadhīkāranārthena ca /

tatra katham adhīkāranārthena / adhīcittam adhīkṛtya yac chīlam sa  
adhisīlam sikṣā / adhiprajñam adhīkṛtya yas cittasamadhīh, sa  
adhicittamsikṣā / kleśaprahaṇam adhīkṛtya yaj jñānam darsanam,  
sa adhiprajñamsikṣā / evam adhīkāranārthena /

katham adhīkāranārthena / ya cadhisīlamsikṣā ya cadhicittam ya  
cadhiprajñamsikṣā etat sikṣā asmīn eva sāsane,  
asādhāraṇa ito bahyāih / evam adhīkāranārthena //

-ii-5-a-(5) ms.80b4m, sh.264-16, choi.\*158-5, p.120a5, d.98a4, n.103b1,  
co.103a2, ch.436b3 asti punar adhīcittamsikṣā ya  
adhiprajñamsikṣā avāhīka, asty adhiprajñamsikṣā ya  
adhicittamsikṣā avāhīka / tadyathā aṛyasravako 'labhī  
maulānam dhyānam, saikso drṣṭapadāh, tātaḥ pascād  
bhāvanāprahatāvyaṇam (sbh ii 134) kleśānam prāhaṇāya

prayujyamanah smrtisambodhyangam bhavayati yavad  
upeksasambodhyangam / iyam adhiprajñamsiksa  
adhicittamsiksaya avahika / adhicittam punah siksam  
adhiprajñaya avahika purvam evokta /

tatrasty adhisilam siksa nadhicittam, nadhiprajñam / asty  
adhisilam adhicittam, nadhiprajñam / na tv asty adhiprajñamsiksa ya  
vinadhisilenadhicittena ca / ato yatr adhiprajñamsiksa tatra  
tisrah siksa veditavyah / idam tavac chiksavyavasthanam tatra  
yogina yogaprayuktena siksitavyam //

-ii-5-a-(6) ms.80b6r, sh.265-9, p.120b5, d.98b1, n.103b6, co.103a6 ch.436b14  
tatra trayah pudgalah satyany abhisamagacchanti / katame trayah /  
tadyatha / avitarago yadbhuyo vitaragah, vitaragas ca / tatra  
sarvena sarvam avitaragah satyany abhisamagacchan sahasatyabhisamayat  
srota-apanno bhavati / yadbhuyo vitaragah punah satyany  
abhisamagacchan sahasatyabhisamayat sakrdagami bhavati / vitaragah  
satyany abhisamagacchan sahasatyabhisamayad anagami bhavati //

-ii-5-b ms.80b7r, sh.266-1, p.121a1, d.98b4, n.104a2, co.103b2, ch.436b19  
trinindriyani / anajñatam ajñasyamindriyam ajñendriyam  
ajñatavata indriyam / esam indriyanam katham vyavasthanam  
bhavati / anabhisamitanam satyanam abhisamayaya prayuktasyanajñatam  
ajñasyamindriyavyavasthanam / abhisamitavatah  
saiksasyajñendriyavyavasthanam / krtakrtyasyasaiksasyarhata  
ajñatavindriyavyavasthanam //

-ii-5-c ms.81a11, sh.267-5, p.121a4, d.98b6, n.104a4, co.103b3, ch.436b25  
trini vimoksamukhani / tadyatha sunyata apranihitam animittam /  
esam trayanam vimoksamukhanam katham vyavasthanam bhavati  
/ aha / dvayam idam samskrtam asamskrtam ca /

tatra samskrtam traidhatukapratismyuktah pañca skandhah,  
asamskrtam punar nirvanam / idam ubhayam yac ca samskrtam, yac  
casamskrtam ity ucyate sat / yat punar idam ucyata atma va, sattvo va,  
jivo va, jantur va, idam asat /

tatra samskrte dosadarsanad adinavadarsanad apranidhanam  
bhavati / apranidhanac capranihitam vimoksamukham vyavasthapyate  
/

nirvane punas tatra pranidhanavatah pranidhanam bhavati /  
santadarsanam pranitadarsanam nihsaranadarsanam ca,  
nihsaranadarsanac ca punar animittam vimoksamukham vyavasthapyate  
/

tatrasaty asamvidyamane naiva pranidhanam napranidhanam bhavati  
/ tad yathaivasat tathaivasad iti janatah pasyatah  
sunyatavimoksamukham vyavasthapyate / evam trayanam  
vimoksamukhanam vyavasthanam bhavati //

(ii)-a-ii-6-a-(1) ms.81a3r, sh.268-12, p.121b3, d.99a4, n.104b2, co.103b7,  
ch.436c11 tatra katame siks anulomika dharmah / aha / dasa  
siksaviloma dharmah / tesam pratipaksena dasa  
siks anulomika veditavyah /

tatra katame dasa siksaviloma dharmah / tadyatha matrgramah  
sisur udaravarno rañjanīyah siksaprayuktasya  
kulaputrasyadhimatram antarayakarah paripanthakah /  
satkayaparyapannesu samskaresu niyantih / alasyam, kausidyam /  
satkayadrstih kavadamkaraharam upadaya rasarago  
lokakhyanakathasv anekavidhasu bahunanaprakarasu citrasu  
chandaraganunayah, dharmacintayogamanasikarapaksalah /

sa punah katamah / tadyatha kanksa vimatir vicikitsa ratnesu va  
satyesu va skandhesu va karmaphale va prahanaprayuktasya ca  
kayadausthulyah saithilikasya  
samathavipasyanapaksalamanasikarah styanamiddhena va  
cittabhibhavas cittabhisamksepa / anvarabdhaviryasya va  
kayikaklamas caitasikopayasah / atilnaviryasya  
visesasampraptih kusalapaksaparyadanam / labhena va yasasa  
va prasamsaya va anyatamanyatamena va sukhavamatratvena  
nandisaumanasyam audhatyam avyupasama audbilyam utplavitatvam /  
satkayanīrodhe nirvana uttrasas chambhitatvam / amatraya  
bhasyaprayogah, atyabhijalpah, dharmyam api katham kathayata  
vigrhyakatham arambhanuyogah / purvadrstasrutanubhutesu  
visayesu anekavidhesu bahunanaprakaresu cittavisaras  
cittaksepa / acintyesu ca sthanesu nidhyayitvatvam / ime  
dharmacintayogamanasikarapaksa veditavyah / (sbh ii 140)

dhyanasamapattisukhasvadanata, animittam samapattukamasya  
samskaranimittanusruta / sprstasya saririkabhir vedanabhir  
duhkhabhir yavat pranaharinibhir jivitanīyantir jivitasa,  
tadanugatasya socana, klamyana, paridevana / itime dasa  
siksaviloma dharmah //

-ii-6-a-(2) ms.81b2r, sh.270-3, p.122a8, d.99b6, n.105a5, co.104b2, ch.437a6  
katame dasa siksapadanam vilomanam dharmanam  
pratipaksena siks anulomika bhavanti / tadyatha / asubhasamjñā /  
anīyasamjñā / anītye dukkhasamjñā / dukkhe 'natmasamjñā /  
ahare pratikulasamjñā / sarvaloke 'nabhiratisamjñā /  
alokasamjñā / viragasamjñā / nīrodhasamjñā / maranasamjñā /  
itima dasa samjñā asevita bhavita bahulikrta dasavidhasya  
siksaparipanthakasya dasanam siksavilomanam dharmanam  
prahanaya samvartante /

tatra dharmalokah, arthalokah, samathalokah, vipasyanalokas ca /  
etan alokan adhipatim krtva alokasamjñā / asmīn artha abhipreta  
dharmacintayogamanasikarah paripanthasya prahanaya //

-ii-6-b ms.81b4r, sh.270-15, w.\*92-12, choi.158-12, p.122b5, d.100a3, n.105b2,

co.104b6, ch.437a15 tatrapare dasa siks anulomika dharma veditavyah /  
katame dasa / tadyatha purvako hetuh / anulomika upadesah / yonisah  
prayogah / satatyasatkṛtyakarita / tivracchandata / yogabaladhanata  
/ kayacittadausthulyapratiprasabdhih / abhiksnapratyaveksa /  
aparitamana / nirabhimanata ca /

tatra purvako hetuh katamah / yah purvam indriyaparipaka  
indriyasamudagamas ca /

tatranulomika upadeso ya upadeso 'viparitas canupurvikas ca /

tatra yonisah prayogo yathavivavaditas tathaiva prayujyate / tatha  
prayujyamanah samyagdrstim utpadayati /

tatra satatyasatkṛtyakarita yadrupena prayogena avandhyam ca  
kalam karoti kusalapaksena / ksipram eva kusalapaksam  
samudanayati /

tatra tivracchandata yathapi tad uttare vimokṣasprham utpadayati /  
"kadasvid aham tad ayatanam upasampadya viharisyami yad aya  
ayatanam upasampadya viharanti"ti /

tatra yogabaladhanata dvabhyam karanabhyam yogabaladhanaprapto  
bhavati / prakṛtyaiva ca tiksnendriyataya,  
dirghakalabhyasaparcayena ca /

tatra kayacittadausthulyapratiprasabdhir yathapi tac chrantakayasya  
klantakayasyotpadyate kayadausthulyam cittadausthulyam / tad  
iryapathantarakalpanaya pratiprasambhayati /  
ativitarkitenativicaritenotpadyate kayacittadausthulyam,  
tadadhyatmam cetah samathanuyogena pratiprasambhayati /

cittabhisamksepene cittalayena styanamidhaparyavasthanenotpadyate  
kayacittadausthulyam / tad adhiprajñam dharmavipasyanaya,  
prasadanienya ca manaskarena prasambhayati / prakṛtyaiva  
caprahinaklesasya klesapaksam kayacittadausthulyam avigatam  
bhavati / sadanusaktam tat samyanmargabhavanaya pratiprasambhayati /

tatrabhiksnapratyaveksa abhiksnam silany arabhya  
kukrtam pratyaveksate sukrtam ca / akrtam ca pratyaveksate,  
krtam ca / kukrtac cakrtad vyavartate / sukrtac cakrtan na  
pratyudavartate / kukrtac ca krtat pratyudavartate / sukrtac ca  
krtan na pratyudavartate / tatha klesanam  
prahinaprahanam mimamsamanaskaram adhipatim krtva  
abhiksnam pratyaveksate /

tatra prahinatam jñatva [yid bde bar 'gyur la / ma spans bar ses  
na] punah punas tam eva margam bhavayati /

tatraparitamana / yat kalantarena jñatavyam drastavyam  
praptavyam tad ajanato 'pasyato 'nadhigacchatah paritamana utpadyate,  
caitasikah klamah, caitasiko vighatah / tam utpannam nadhivasayati

prajahati /

tatra nirabhimanata / adhigame praptau sparsanayam nirabhimano bhavati  
/ aviparitagrahi, prapte praptasamjñi, adhigate 'dhigatasamjñi  
saksatkrte saksatkrtasamjñi /

itime dasa dharmah siksakamasya yogina adimadhyaparyavasanam  
upadaya siksam anulomayanti, na vilomayanti / tenocyante  
siks anulomika iti //

(ii)-a-ii-7-a ms.82a5r, sh.273-1, w.92-23, p.124a4, d.101a4, n.106b3, co.105b6,  
ch.437b23 tatra katamo yogabhramsah / aha / catvaro yogabhramsah /  
katame catvarah / asti yogabhramsah atyantikah / asti tavatkalikah  
/ asti praptiparihanikah / asti mithyapratipattikrah //

-ii-7-a-(1),(2),(3) ms.82a6m, sh.273-5, p.124a4, d.101a5, n.106b4, co.105b7,  
ch.437b26 tatradyantiko yogabhramso 'gotrasthanam pudgalanam  
veditavyah / te hy aparinirvanadharmakatvad atyantaparibhrasta eva  
yogad bhavanti /

tatra tavatkalikah / tadyatha gotrasthanam  
parinirvanadharmakanam pratyayavikalanam, te hi duram api param api  
gatva avasyam eva pratyayan asadayisyanti / yogam ca  
sammukhikrtya bhavayitva parinirvasyanti / tenaisa tesam  
tavatkalika eva yogabhramso bhavati /

tatra praptiparihaniko yogabhramsah / yathapihaikatye praptad  
adhigataj jñanadarsanasparsaviharat parihyante //

-ii-7-a-(4) ms.82a7r, sh.273-15, p.124b2, d.101b1, n.107a1, co.106a3, ch.437c5  
tatra mithyapratipattikrto yogabhramsah / yathapihaikatyo 'yonisah  
prayujyamano naradhako bhavati yogasya, naradhayati nyayyam dharmam  
kusalam / yathapihaikatyo bahukleso bhavati, prabhutarajaskajatiyah  
patuvijñanas ca bhavati patubuddhih sahajaya buddhya samanvagatah  
sa srutam udgrhnati srutam paryavapnoty alpam va, prabhutam va  
/ aranye va punar viharati, agatagatanam ca grhipravrajitanam,  
rjukanam, rjukajatiyanam (sbh ii 148) dharmadesanaya cittam  
aradhayati kuhananucaritaya ca cestaya kayavakpratisamyuktaya /  
tasya tena hetubhavena tena pratyayenotpadyate labhasatkarasloka / sa  
jñato bhavati mahapunyo labhi bhavati  
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam,  
saktas ca bhavati, gurukrah, rajñam rajamatranam, yavat  
sarthavahanam, arhatsammatah / tasyanvavartante sravakah,  
grhinah, pravrajita api, anvavrttesu gredham nigamayaty avartate  
bahulyaya /

tasyaivam bhavati / "santi me sravakah, grhipravrajita ye, mayi  
sambhavana jata yesam arhatsammatah te cen mam upasamkramya yoge  
manasikare samathavipasyanayam prasnam pcccheyuh / tesam  
caham prsto vyakuryam na janamity evam sati ya  
sambhavana sa ca hiyet, na ca syam arhatsammatah, yan nv aham

svayam eva cintayitva tulayitvopapariksya yogam vyavasthapayeyam" / sa  
etam evartham adhipatim krtva labhasatkarabhigrddha ekaki  
rahogatah svayam eva cintayitva tulayitvopapariksya yogam  
vyavasthapayati /

sa casya yogo na sutre 'vatarati na vinaye samdrsyate / dharmatam ca  
vilomayati / sa ye te bhiksavah sutradhara, vinayadhara,  
matrkadharas tesam tad yogasthanam viniguhati na prakasayati /  
ye 'py asya sravaka (sbh ii 150) bhavanti grhinah, pravrajitas ca,  
tan api yogapratiguptaya ajñapayati /

tat kasya hetoh / "ma haiva te sutradhara, vinayadhara, matrkadhara,  
etad yogasthanam srutva sutre 'vatarayeyuh, tac ca navataret / vinaye  
samdarsayeyuh, tac ca na samdrsyet / dharmataya upaparikseyuh,  
tac ca dharmatam virodhayet / te ca tato nidanam apratita bhaveyur  
apratitavacanais ca mam codayeyuh / adhikaranani cotpadayeyuh" /

"evam aham punar api na satkrtah syam na gurukrtah, rajñam  
rajamatranam yavad dhaninam sresthinam sarthavahanam,  
na ca punar labhi syam  
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam"  
iti /

sa tam eva labhasatkarakamatam adhipatim krtva adharme  
dharmasamjñi, vinidhaya samjñam rucim adharmam dharmato dipayati  
samprakasayati /

tatra ye 'sya drstyanumatam apadyante te 'py adharme dharmasamjñino  
bhavanti mandatvan momuhatvat te 'dharme dharmasamjñino  
yathanusista api pratipadyamana mithyapratipanna eva te  
veditavyah / ayam evamrupo mithyapratipattikrto yogabhramsah  
saddharmapratirupako hy asaddharmah saddharmasyantardhanaya /

itime catvaro yogabhramsas dhyayina bhiksuna yogacarena  
parijñeya varjayitavyah //

(ii)-a-ii-8-a ms.82b7m, sh.275-23, w.92-31, choi.163-1, p.125b8, d.102b2,  
n.108a3, co.107a4, ch.438a16 tatra yogah katamah / aha / caturvidho  
yogah / tadyatha sraddha chando viryam upayas ca //

-ii-8-a-(1) ms.82b7r, sh.276-2, w.92-32, choi.163-9, p.126a1, d.102b3, n.108a3,  
co.107a4, ch.438a17 tatra sraddha dvyakara dvividhadhisthana,  
abhisampratyayakara prasadakara ca,  
dharmayuktivicanadhisthana  
pudgalanubhavadhimuktyadhisthana ca //

-ii-8-a-(2) ms.82b8l, sh.276-5, w/92-35, choi.163-10, 7, p.126a2, d.102b4,  
n.108a4, co.107a5, ch.438a20 chando 'pi caturvidhah / tadyatha praptaye  
yathapihaikatya uttare vimoksasprham utpadayati, vistarena purvavat  
/ pariprcchayai yathapihaikatyah sprham utpadayaty aramam  
gamanaya, vijñanam sabrahmacarinam yogajñanam antikam asrutasya

sravanaya, srutasya ca paryavadanaya / sambharasamudagamaya cchando  
yathapihaikatyah silasamvaraparisuddhaye,  
indriyasamvaraparisuddhaye, bhojane matrajñatayam, jagarikanuyoge,  
samprajanadviharitayam uttarottaram sprham utpadayati / anuyogaya  
cchando yathapihaikatyah satatyaprayogatayam  
satkrtyaprayogatayam ca margabhavanayam sprham utpadayaty  
abhilasam kartukamatam / ity ayam caturvidhas chandah / yaduta  
praptaye pariprcchanayai sambharasamudagamaya anuyogaya ca //

-ii-8-a-(3) ms.83a1r, sh.276-20, w.\*93-1, choi.164-8, p.126a8, d.102b7,  
n.108b1, co.107b2, ch.438b1 tatra viryam api caturvidham tadyatha  
sravanaya, cintanayai, bhavanayai, avaranaparisuddhaye ca /

tatra sravanaya viryam / yad asrutam ca srnvatah,  
paryavadapayatah, cetaso 'bhyutsahah, avinyastaprayogata / evam  
yathasrutanam dharmanam ekakino rahogatasartham, cintayatas  
tulayata upapariksamanasya / evam pratisamlayanapravistasya  
kalena kalam samathavipasyanam bhavayatah / evam  
ahoratanuyuktasya camkramanisadyabhyam nivaranebhyas cittam  
visodhayatah, yas cetaso 'bhyutsahah, avinyastaprayogata //

-ii-8-a-(4) ms.83a3m, sh.277-10, w.\*93-3, choi.165-1, p.126b5, d.103a4,  
n.108b5, co.107b5, ch.438b9 tatropayo 'pi caturvidhah / tadyatha  
silasamvaram indriyasamvaram adhipatim krtva supasthitasmrta  
tatha copasthitasmrter apramadas cetasa araksa / kusalanam  
dharmanam nisevana / tatha vapramattasyadhyatmam  
cetahsamathayogah / adhiprajñam ca dharmavipasyana //

sa cayam yogas caturvidhah / sodasakaro bhavati //

-ii-8-b ms.83a4m, sh.277-16, w.93-23, choi.165-10, p.126b8, d.103a6, n.108b7,  
co.107b7, ch.438b13 tatra sraddhaya praptavyam artham abhisampratyeti /  
praptim (sbh ii 156) abhisampratyayat kartukamatam utpadayati  
kusalesu dharmesu / sa evam kartukamo 'horatranuyukto viharati /  
utsahi drdhaparakramah / tac ca viryam upayaparigrhitam  
apraptyasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya asaksatkrtyasya  
saksatkriyayai samvartate / tasmad ime catvaro dharma yoga ity  
ucyate41 //

(ii)-a-ii-9-a ms.83a5r, sh.278-1, w.94-1, p.127a3, d.103b1, n.109a2,  
co.108a2, ch.438b19 tatra manasikarah katamah / catvaro manaskarah /  
katame catvarah / tadyatha balavahanah, sacchidravanah,  
nischidravanah, anabhogavahanas ca //

-ii-9-a-(1) ms.83a6r, sh.278-8, w.94-3, p.127a4, d.103b2, n.109a3, co.108a3,  
ch.438b21 tatra balavahano manaskarah katamah / tadyatha  
adikarmikasyadhyatmam eva cittam sthapayatah samsthapayatas ca  
dharman pravicinvatatah, yavan manaskaram na prapnoti, tavad asya  
balavahano manaskaro bhavati / balad avastabhya tac cittam  
ekagratayam avasthapayati / tenocyate balavahana iti //

-ii-9-a-(2) ms.83a7m, sh.279-5, w.94-8, p. 127a6, d. 103b3, n. 109a5, co. 108a4, ch.438b25 tatra sacchidravahano manaskarah katamah / yo labdhamanaskarasyordhvam laukikena margena gacchato lokottarena va yo laksanapratisamvedi manaskarah / tatha hi samadhis tatra cintaya vyavakiryate, naikantena bhavanakarena pravartate //

-ii-9-a-(3) ms.83a8l, sh.279-10, w.94-11, p.127b1, d.103b5, n.109a6, co.108a5, ch.438b28 tatra nischidravahano manaskarah katamah / laksanapratisamvedino manaskarad urdhvam yavat prayoganisthan manasikarat //

-ii-9-a-(4) ms.83a8m, sh.279-12, w.94-13, p.127b2, d.103b5, n.109a7, co.108a6, ch.438c1 tatanabhogavahano manaskarah katamah / yah prayoganisthaphalo manaskarah //

-ii-9-b-(1),(2),(3),(4) ms.83a8r, sh.279-14, p.127b3, d.103b6, n.109a7, co.108a7, ch.438c3 apare catvaro manaskarah / tadyatha anulomikah, pratipaksikah, prasadaniyah, pratyaveksaniyas ca /

tatranulomiko manaskarah / yenalambanam vidusayati samyakprayogam carabhate, no tu klesam prajahati /

tatra pratipaksikah / yena klesam prajahati /

tatra prasadaniyah / yena linam cittam pragrahakair nimittair abhipramodayati sampraharsayati pragrhnati /

tatra pratyaveksaniyo manaskarah / tadyatha mimamsamanaskarah, yam adhipatim krtva prahinaprahinatam klesanam pratyaveksate //

-ii-9-c ms.83b2l, sh.280-4, p. 127b8, d. 104a2, n. 109b4, co. 108b3, ch.438c10 tatalambanam manasikurvata kati nimittani manasikartavyani bhavanti / aha / catvari / tadyathalambananimittam nidananimittam parivarjaniyam nimittam nisevaniyam ca nimittam //

-ii-9-c-(1) ms.83b2r, sh.280-7, p.128a1, d.104a3, n.109b5, co.108b4, ch.438c12 tatalambananimittam / yaj jñeyavastusabagam pratibimbam pratibhasah //

-ii-9-c-(2) ms.83b3l, sh.280-10, p.128a2, d.104a3, n.109b5, co.108b4, ch.438c13 tatra nidananimittam / tadyatha samadhisambharopacayah, anulomika (sbh ii 162) upadesah, bhavanasahagatas tivracchandah samvejaniyesu dharmesu samvegah, viksepavikseparijñavadhanam, paratas casamghatto manusyakrto vamanusyakrto va sabdakrto va vyayamakrto va / tatha vipasyanapurvamgamo 'dhyatmam cittabhisamksepa uttaptataraya vipasyanaya uttaratra nidananimittam / tatha samathapurvamgama vipasyana uttaptatarasya samathasyottaratra nidananimittam //

-ii-9-c-(3)-i,ii,iii,iv ms.83b4m, sh.280-19, p.128a6, d.104a6, n.110a1,

co.108b6, ch.438c19 tatra parivarjanianimittam caturvidham / tadyatha  
layanimittam auddhatyanimittam sanganimittam viksepanimittam ca /

tatra layanimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam  
linatvaya paraiti /

tatra auddhatyanimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam  
uddhanyate /

tatra sanganimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam alambane  
rajyate samrajyate samklisyate /

tatra viksepanimittam / yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam  
bahirdha viksiyate /

tani punar nimittani yatha samahitayam bhumau //

-ii-9-d ms.83b6l, sh.281-8, p.128b2, d.104b2, n.110a4, co.109a2, ch.438c26  
ebhir manaskarair alambanam adhimucyate katy adhimoksa bhavanti / aha  
/ navadhimoksah / tadyatha prabhasvaras caprabhasvaras ca jadah  
patuh paritto mahadgato 'pramanah parisuddho 'parisuddhas ceti /

tatra prabhasvaro 'dhimoksah / ya alokanimite sudgrhita  
alokasahagatah /

tatraprabhasvaro 'dhimoksah / tadyatha alokanimite 'nudgrhite  
'ndhakarasahagatah /

tatra jado 'dhimoksah / yo mrdvindriyasantanapatitah /

tatra patur adhimoksah / yas tiksandriyasantanapatitah /

tatra paritto 'dhimoksah / yah parittasraddhachandasahagatah  
parittalambanas ca / iti manaskaraparittataya calambanaparittataya ca  
paritto 'dhimoksah /

tatra mahadgato 'dhimoksah / tadyatha yo  
mahadgatasraddhachandasahagatah, mahadgatam valambanam adhimucyate yo  
'dhimoksah / iti manaskaramahadgatataya calambanamahadgatataya ca  
mahadgato 'dhimoksah /

tatrapramano 'dhimoksah / apramanasraddhachandasahagatah,  
anantam va aparyantam alambanam adhimucyate yo 'dhimoksah / iti  
manaskarapramanataya calambanapramanataya capramano  
'dhimoksah /

tatra parisuddho 'dhimoksah / yah subhavitah parinispannah  
paryavasaganagatah /

aparissuddho va punah yo na subhavito na parinispanno na  
paryavasaganagatah //

(ii)-a-ii-10 ms.84a1r, sh.283-2, w.\*95-4, p.129a3, d.104b7, n.110b4, co.109b2,  
ch.439a16 tatra kati yogasya yogakaraniyani / aha / catvari / katamani  
catvari / tadyathasrayanirodhah, asrayaparivartah,

alambanaparijñanam, alambanabhiratis ca /

tatrasrayanirodhah prayogamanasikarabhavananuyuktasya yo  
dausthulyasahagata asrayah so 'nupurvena nirudhyate,  
prasrabdhisahagatas casrayah parivartate / ayam asrayanirodho 'yam  
asrayaparivarto yogakaraniyam /

tatralambanaparijñanam alambanabhiratis ca / asty alambanaparijñanam  
alambanabhiratir asrayanirodhaparivartapurvamgamam, yac  
calambanaparijñanam alambanabhiratim cadhipatim krtvasrayo  
nirudhyate parivartate ca / asty alambanaparijñanam alambanabhiratir  
asrayavisuddhipurvamgamam asrayasuddhim adhipatim krtva  
suvisuddham alambanajñanam karya-parinispattikale pravartate,  
abhiratis ca /

tenocyate catvari yogasya yogakaraniyaniti //

(ii)-a-ii-11-a-(1),(2),(3) ms.84a4r, sh.284-4, w.95-11, p.129b2, d.105a5,  
n.111a2, co.109b6, ch.439b1 tatra kati yogacarah / aha / trayah /  
tadyatha adikarmikah, krtaparicayah, atikrantamanaskaras ca /

tatradikarmiko yogacaro manaskaradikarmikah klesavisuddhyadikarmikas  
ca /

tatra manaskaradikarmikas tatprathamakarmika ekagratayam yavan  
manaskaram na prapnoti cittaikagrata na sprasati /

tatra klesavisuddhyadikarmikah / adhigate 'pi manaskare klesasya  
cittam visodhayitukamasya yaiaksanapratisamvedino  
manaskarasyarambhah pratigrahas cabhyasah / ayam  
klesavisuddhyadikarmikah /

tatra krtaparicayah katamah / laksanapratisamvedinam manaskaram  
sthapayitva tadanyesu satsu manaskaresu  
prayoganisthaparyantesu krtaparicayo bhavati /

tatratikrantamanaskarah prayoganisthaphale manaskare veditavyah /  
atikranto 'sau bhavati prayogabhavanamanaskaram, sthito bhavati  
bhavanaphale / tasmad atikrantamanaskara ity ucyate //

-11-11-b-(1),(2),(3) ms.84a7m, sh.284-23, p.130a1, d.105b3, n.111a7, co.110a3,  
ch.439b15 api ca kusalam dharmacchandam upadaya prayujyamaṇo yavan  
nirvedhabhagiyani kusalamulani notpadayati tavad adikarmiko bhavati /

yada punar nirvedhabhagiyany utpadayati, tadyatha usmagatani  
murdhanah (sbh ii 170) satyanulomah ksantayo laukika  
agradharmah, tada krtaparicayo bhavati /

yada punah samyaktvam nyamam avakramati satyany abhisamagacchaty  
aparapratyayo bhavaty anyanyeyah sastuh sasane,  
tadatikrantamanaskaro bhavati / parapratyayam manaskaram  
atikramyaparapratyaye sthitah / tasmad, atikrantamanaskara ity ucyate //

(ii)-a-ii-12-a-(1) ms.84b11, sh.285-11, w.96-14, p.130a6, d.105b6, n.111b4, co.110a6, ch.439b22 tatra yogabhavana katama / aha / dvividha / tadyatha samjñabhavana bodhipaksya bhavana ca /

tatra samjñabhavana katama / tadyatha laukikamargaprayuktah sarvasv adharimasu bhumisv adinavasamjñam bhavayati / nirvanaya va punah prayuktah prahanadhatau viragadhatau nirodhadhatau santadarsi prahanasamjñam viragasamjñam nirodhasamjñam ca bhavayati / samathaya va punah prayukta urdhvamadhahsamjñam samathapaksyam bhavayati / vipasyanayam prayuktah pascaturahsamjñam vipasyanapaksyam bhavayati //

-ii-12-a-(2) ms.84b2r, sh.287-2, p.130b1, d.106a2, n.111b7, co.110b1, ch.439b28 tatrordhvamadhahsamjñi imam eva kayam yathasthitam yathapranihitam urdhvam padatalad adhah kesamastakat purnam nanavidhasyasuceh pratyaveksate / santy asmin kaye kesa romaniti purvavat / tatra pascaturahsamjñi / yathapi tad ekatyena pratyaveksananimittam eva sadhu ca susthu ca sudgrhitam bhavati sumanasikrtam sujstam supratividdham / tadyatha sthito nisannam pratyaveksate, nisanno va nipannam, purato va gacchantam prsthato gacchan pratyaveksate / sa khalv esa traiyadhvikanam samskaranam pratityasamutpannam vipasyanakara pratyaveksa paridipita /

tatra yat tavad aha "sthito nisannam pratyaveksata" ity anena paridipitam vartamanena manaskarena\_ anagam jñeyam pratyaveksate / vartamanapi (sbh ii 174) manaskaravastha utpanna "sthite"ty ucyate / anagata punar jñeyavastha anutpannatvad utpadabhimukhatvac ca "nisanne"ty ucyate /

yat punar aha "nisanno va nipannam pratyaveksata" ity anena pratyutpannena manaskarenatitasya jñeyasya pratyaveksana paridipita / pratyutpanna hi manaskaravastha nirodhabhimukha "nisanne"ty ucyate / atita punar niruddhatvaj jñeyavastha "nipanne"ty ucyate /

yat punar aha "purato va gacchantam prsthato gacchan pratyaveksata" ity anena pratyutpannena manaskarenanantaraniruddhasya manaskarasya pratyaveksa paridipita / tatra ya utpannotpanno manasikaro 'nantaraniruddhah sa purato yayi /

tatra yo 'nantarotpanno 'nantarotpanno manaskaro navanavo 'nantaraniruddhasyanantaraniruddhasya grahakah sa prsthato yayi /

tatra samatham ca vipasyanam ca bhavayams tadubhayapaksyam alokasamjñam bhavayati / iyam samjñabhavana //

ii-12-b ms.84b7m, sh.288-19, w.\*97-1, p.131a5, d.106b3, n.112b2, co.111a2, ch.439c18 tatra bodhipaksyabhavana katama / yah saptatrimsatam bodhipaksyanam dharmanam abhyasah paricaya asevana bhavana

bahulikara iyam ucyate bodhipaksyabhavana / tadyatha caturnam  
smrtyupasthananam, caturnam (sbh ii 176) samyakprahananam,  
caturnam rddhipadanam, pañcanam indriyanam, pañcanam  
balanam, saptanam bodhyanganam, aryastangasya margasya /

kayasmrtyupasthanasya vedanacittadharmasmrtyupasthanasya /

anutpannam papakanam akusalanam dharmanam anutpada  
cchandaih janayati vyayacchate viryam arabhate cittam pragrhnati  
pradadhatiti samyakprahanasya, utpannam papakanam akusalanam  
dharmanam prahanaya, anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam  
utpada, utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye  
'sammosaya bhavanaparipuraye bhuyobhavavrdhivipulatayai chandam  
janayati vyayacchate viryam arabhate cittam pragrhnati pradadhatiti  
samyakprahanasya /

chandasadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya rddhipadasya,  
viryacittamimamsasadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya  
rddhipadasya /

sraddhaviryasmrtisamadhiprajñendriyasya /

sraddhaviryasmrtisamadhiprajñabalanam /

smrtisambodhyangasya

dharmapravicayaviryapritiprasrabdhisamadyupeksasambodhyangasya ca /

samyagdrsteh samyaksamkalpasya samyagvakkarmantajivanam  
samyagvyayamasya samyaksmrteh samyaksamadhes ca //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(a) ms.85a3r, sh.291-5, w.97-22, p.132a1, d.107a4, n.113a3,  
co.111b3, ch.440a13 tatra katamah kayah / katama kaye kayanupasyana  
/ katama smrtih / katamani smrter upasthanani / aha /

kayah pañcatrimśatividhah / tadyatha adhyatmiko bahyas ca,  
indriyasamgrhito 'nindriyasamgrhitas ca, sattvasamkhyato  
'sattvasamkhyatas ca, dausthulyasahagatah prasrabdhisahagatas ca,  
bhutakayo bhautikakayas ca, namakayo rupakayas ca, narakas  
tairyagyonikah paitrvisayiko manusyako divyas ca, savijñānako  
'vijñānako va, antahkayo bahihkayas ca, viparinato 'viparintas  
ca, strikayah purusakayah pandakakayas ca, mitrakayo  
'mitrakaya udasinakayas ca, hinakayo madhyakayah pranitakayas  
ca, dahrakayo yunakayo vrdhakayas ca / ayam tavat kayasya  
prabhedah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(b) ms.85a5r, sh.292-11, p.132a7, d.107b1, n.113a7, co.111b7,  
ch.440a21 tatranupasyana trividha / ya kayam adhipatim krtva  
srutamayi va prajñā cintamayi va bhavanamayi va, yaya prajñāya  
sarvam kayam sarvakaram samyag evopapariksate samtirayaty  
anupravisaty anubudhyate //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(c) ms.85a6m, sh.292-15, p.132b1, d.107b2, n.113b1, co.112a1,

ch.440a23 tatra smrtir yad asya kayam adhipatim krtva ye dharmā  
udgrhitas tesam eva ca dharmanam yo 'rthas cintito ye ca  
bhavanaya saksatkrtah, tatra vyañjane carthe ca  
saksatkriyayam ca tacetaso 'sammosah, "sudgrhita va ma ete  
dharmah", "na ve"ti, "supalaksita va tatra tatra prajñaya", "na  
ve"ti, "susamsparśitah tatra tatra vimuktya", "na ve"ti smrtir  
upasthita bhavati / (sbh ii 180) idam smrter upasthanam //

-ii-12-b-(1)-i-(d) ms.85a7m, sh.293-6, p. 132b5, d. 107b5, n. 113b4, co. 112a3,  
ch.440a29 api ca smrtiyaraksayai smrter upasthanam  
visayasamklesayalambanopanibandhaya ca /

tatra smrtiyaraksā yathoktam purvam ev "araksitasmrtir bhavati  
nīpakasmrtir" iti /

tatra visayasamklesaya / yathoktam "smrtiyaraksitamanasah  
samavasthacarako" "na nīmittagrahi nanuvyañjanagrahi" yavad  
vistarena "raksati mana-indriyam mana-indriyena samvaram apadyate" /

tatalambanopanibandhaya / yathoktam caturvidhā alambane smrtim  
upanibadhnatah / tadyatha vyapiny alambane caritavisodhane  
kausalyalambane klesavisodhane va /

ebhis tribhir akarair ya supasthitasmrtita, idam ucyate smrter  
upasthanam //

-ii-12-b-(1)-ii ms.85b1r, sh.293-18, p.133a3, d.108a1, n.114a1, co.112b7,  
ch.440b8 tatra vedana katama / tadyatha sukha dukkha aduhkhasukha ca  
vedana / tatra sukhapi kayiki dukkhapy aduhkhasukhapi / yatha  
kayiki, evam caitasiki / sukhapi samisa dukkhapy  
aduhkhasukhapi / evam niramisapi, evam gardhasrita,  
naiskramyasrita vedana sukhapi dukkhapy aduhkhasukhapi /

saisa ekavimsatīvidhā vedana bhavati, navavidhā va //

-ii-12-b-(1)-iii ms.85b2r, sh.294-7, w.97-39, p.133a7, d.108a4, im.114a4,  
co.113a2, ch. 440b13 tatra cittam katamat / tadyatha saragam cittam  
vigataragam sadvesam vīgatadvesam samoham vīgatamoham  
samksiptam viksiptam linam pragrhitam uddhatam anuddhatam  
vyupasantam avyupasantam samahitam asamahitam subhavitam  
asubhavitam suvimuktam cittam asuvimuktam cittam / tad etad abhisamasya  
vimsatīvidham cittam bhavati //

-ii-12-b-(1)-iv ms.85b3r, sh.294-13, p.133b2, d.108a6, n.114a7, co.112b5,  
ch.440b18 tatra dharmah katame / rago ragavinayas ca, dveso  
dvesavinayas ca, moho mohavinayas ca, samksepo viksepo layah  
pragraha auddhatyam anauddhatyam vyupasamo 'vyupasamah, susamahitata na  
susamahitata subhavitamargata na subhavitamargata suvimuktata na  
suvimuktata ca / itime krsnasuklapaksavyavasthita vimsatīdharma  
veditavyah samklesavyavadanapaksyah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-ii' ms.85b5l, sh.295-8, p.133b6, d.108b2, n.114b3, co.112b7,

ch.440b23 tatra sukha vedana yat sukhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpadyate  
satam veditam vedanagatam / sa punar ya pañcavijñanasamprayukta  
sa kayiki, ya punar manovijñanasamprayukta sa caitasiki /

yatha sukhavedaniyam evam dukhavedaniyam aduhkhasukhavedaniyam  
sparsam pratityotpadyate 'satam naiva satam nasatam veditam  
vedanagatam / idam ucyate dukkha aduhkhasukha vedana / sa punar ya  
pañcavijñanakayasamprayukta sa kayiki, ya  
manovijñanasamprayukta sa caitasiki /

ya nirvananukula nairvedhiki atyantaniisthataya  
atyantavimalataya atyantabrahmacaryaparyavasanyai samvartate sa  
niramisa / ya punar dhatupatita bhavapatita sa samisa / ya puna  
ruparupyapratismyukta vairagyanukula va sa naiskramyasrita /  
ya punah kamapratismyukta na ca vairagyanukula sa gardhasrita  
//

-ii-12-b-(1)-iii' ms.85b7r, sh.296-13, p.134a6, d.109a1, n.115a1, co.113a6,  
ch.440c5 tatra saragam cittam yad rañjaniye vastuni ragaparyavasthitam  
/ vigataragam yad ragaparyavasthanapagatam / sadvesam yad  
dvesaniye vastuni dvesaparyavasthitam / vigatadvesam yad  
dvesaparyavasthanapagatam / tatra sammoham yan mohaniye vastuni  
mohaparyavasthitam / vigatamoham yad mohaparyavasthanapagatam /

tany etani sat cittani carasahagatani veditavyani / tatra trini  
samklesapaksyani trini samklesapratipaksikani / tatra  
samksiptacittam yac chamathakarenadhyatmalambanopanibaddham /  
viksiptam yad bahirdha pañcasu kamagunesv anuvisrtam /

tatra linam cittam yat styanamiddhasahagatam / pragrhitam yat  
prasadanienalambanena sampraharsitam / uddhatam cittam yad  
atisampragrahad auddhatyaparyavasthitam / anuddhatam cittam yat  
pragrahakale cabhisamksepakale copeksapraptam /

tatra vyupasantam cittam yan nivaranebhyo vimuktam / avyupasantam  
punar yad avimuktam /

tatra samahitam cittam yan nivaranavimoksan mauladhyana pravistam  
/ asamahitam yad apravistam /

tatra subhavitam cittam yat tasyaiva samadher dirghakalaparicayan  
nikamalabhi bhavaty akrechralabhy asusampatta / tatra na subhavitam  
cittam etadviparyayena veditavyam /

tatra suvimuktam cittam yat sarvatas catyantatas ca vimuktam / na  
suvimuktam cittam yan na sarvato napy atyantato vimuktam /

itimani caturdasa cittani viharagatani veditavyani / tatra  
nivaranavisuddhibhumim arabhya viharagatany astau cittani /  
samksiptam vitksiptam yavad vyupasantam avyupasantam iti /  
klesavisuddhim punar arabhya viharagatani sat cittani / yavat  
suvimuktam cittam na suvimuktam iti /

yat punah saty adhyatmam nivarane "asti me nivaranam" iti janati,  
asati nivarane "nasti me nivaranam" iti janati / yatha canutpannasya  
nivaranasyotpado bhavati tad api prajanati, yatha cotpannasya vigamo  
bhavati tad api prajanati /

tatra sati caksuhsamyojane yavan manahsamyojane "asti me yavan  
manahsamyojanam" iti, asati yavan manahsamyojane "nasti me yavan  
manahsamyojanam" iti prajanati / yatha canutpannasya yavan  
manahsamyojanasotpado bhavati tad api prajanati, yatha cotpannasya  
nirodho bhavati tad api prajanati /

saty adhyatmam smrtisambodhyange "asti me smrtisambodhyangam" iti  
prajanati, asati "nasti me" prajanati / yatha canutpannasya  
smrtisambodhyangasyotpado bhavati tad api prajanati, yatha  
cotpannasya sthiti bhavaty asammoso  
bhavanaparipuribhuyobhavavrddhivipulata tad api prajanati /

yatha smrtisambodhyangam evam  
dharmapravicayaviryapritiprasabdhisamadhyupeksasambodhyangam  
veditavyam iti //

-ii-12-b-(1)-iv' ms.86a7m, sh.299-13, p.135b4, d.110a2, n.116a4, co.114a7,  
ch.441a13 yad evam svabhavanidanadinavapratipaksakaraih  
samklistadharmaparijñanam idam sariram dharmasmrtyupasthanasya  
//

-ii-12-b-(1)-v ms.86a7r, sh.299-15, p.135b5, d.110a3, n.116a5, co.114a7,  
ch.441a14 yatha kaye kayanupasyana smrtyupasthanam uktam evam  
vedanayam citte dharmesu yathayogam veditavyam /

tatra katham adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati, katham bahirdha,  
katham adhyatmabahirdha /

yada adhyatmam pratyatmam sattvasamkhyate kaye kayanupasyi  
viharati, evam adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

yada bahirdha asattvasamkhyatam rupam alambanikaroti, evam  
bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

yada bahirdha parakyam sattvasamkhyatam rupam alambanikaroti, evam  
adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

tatradhyatmam rupam upadaya svakyam sattvasamkhyatam ya utpanna  
vedana cittam dharmas tan alambanikurvann adhyatmam vedanasu citte  
dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati / bahyam asattvasamkhyatam rupam  
upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas tan alambanikurvan  
bahirdha vedanayam citte dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati /

bahirdha bahyam rupam sattvasamkhyatam upadaya ya utpanna vedana  
cittam dharmas tan alambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha vedanayam citte  
dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(a) ms.86b2r, sh.300-15, p.136a5, d.110b2, n.116b4, co.114b6,

ch.441a29 aparah paryayah / indriyasamgrhitam rupam  
alambanikurvann adhyatmam kaye kayanupasyi viharati /  
anindriyasamgrhitam rupam anupagatam anupadattam alambanikurvan  
bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / anindriyasamgrhitam eva rupam  
adhyatmam upagatam upadattam rupam alambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha  
kaye kayanupasyi viharati / evam purvam trividham rupam upadaya  
ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas tan yathayogam alambanikurvams  
tathadarsi viharatiti veditavyam //

-ii-12-b-0)-v-(b) ms.86b41, sh.301-6, p.136b1, d.110b4, n.116b6, co.115a1,  
ch.441b6 aparah paryayah / yat samahitabhunikam prasrabdhisahagatam  
rupam alambanikaroty evam adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati / yat  
svakyam evadhyatmam asamahitabhunikam dausthulyasahagatam rupam  
alambanikaroty evam bahirdha kaye kayanupasyi viharati / parakyam  
dausthulyasahagatam prasrabdhisahagatam ca rupam alambanikurvann  
adhyatmabahirdha (sbh ii 192) kaye kayanudarsi viharaty evam tad  
upadayotpanna vedana cittam dharma yathayogam veditavyah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(c) ms.86b5m, sh.301-14, p.136b5, d.110b7, n.117a2, co.115a4,  
ch.441b13 aparah paryayah / adhyatmam bhutarupam alambanikurvann  
adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati / bahyam bhutarupam  
alambanikurvan bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / tac ca bhutarupam  
upadaya yad utpannam indriyavisayasamgrhitam upadayarupam  
calambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / evam  
tad upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas te 'pi yathayogam  
veditavyah //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(d) ms.86b6r, sh.301-21, p.136b8, d.111a2, n.117a5, co.115a6,  
ch.441b19 aparah paryayah / yada savijñanakam kayam adhyatmam  
alambanikaroty evam adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati /  
avijñanakam rupam sattvasamkhyatam vinilakadisv avasthasv  
alambanikurvan bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati / avijñanakasya ca  
rupasyatite kale savijñanatam savijñanakasya ca rupasyanagate  
kale 'vijñanatam tulyadharmatam samadharmatam alambanikurvann  
adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati /

evam tad upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas te 'pi  
yathayogam veditavyah //

aparah paryayah / atmano 'ntahkayam kesaromanakhadibhir akarair  
alambanikurvann adhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati / paresam  
antahkayam kesaromanakhadibhir akarair alambanikurvan bahirdha  
kaye kayanudarsi viharati / atmanas ca bahihkayam aviparinatam  
vinilakadibhir akaraih (sbh ii 194) paresam ca bahihkayam  
viparinatam aviparinatam ca vinilakadibhir akarais  
tulyadharmatayalambanikurvann adhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi  
viharati /

tad upadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmas te 'pi yathayogam  
veditavyah /

ity evambhagiyah kayavedanacittadharmaprabhedena bahavah paryaya  
veditavyah / ime tu katipayah paryayah samprakasitah //

ms.87a21, sh.303-4, w.\*98-5, p.137b2, d.111b2, n.117b5, co.115b5, ch.441c6  
tatra ceturnam viparyasanam pratipaksena bhagavata catvari  
smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani /

tatrasucau suciti viparyasapratipaksena kayasmrtyupasthanam  
vyavasthapitam / tatha hi bhagavata kayasmrtyupasthanabhavanayam  
asubhapatrisamyuktas catasrah sivapathika desitah, ya asya  
bahulamkurvanmanasikurvatah, asucau suciti viparyasah prahiyate /

tatra dukkhe sukham iti viparyasapratipaksena  
vedanasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam / vedanasu vedananudarsi  
viharan "yat kimcid veditam idam atra dukkhasye"ti yathabhutam  
prajanati, evam asya yo dukkhe sukham iti viparyasah sa prahiyate /

tatra anitye nityam iti viparyasapratipaksena cittasmrtyupasthanam  
vyavasthapitam / tasya saragadicittaprabhedena tesam tesam  
ratrimdivasanam atyayat ksanalavamuhurtanam anekavidhanam  
bahunanaprakaritam (sbh ii 196) cittasyopalabhya yo 'nitye nityam iti  
viparyasah sa prahiyate /

tatranatmany atmeti viparyasapratipaksena dharmasmrtyupasthanam  
vyavasthapitam / tasya yesam atmadrstyadiknam  
samklesanam sadbhavad yesam anatmadrstyadiknam  
kusalanam dharmanam asadbhavat skandhesv atmadarsanam bhavati,  
nanyasya, svalaksanatah samanyalaksanatas ca dharman  
dharmanudarsino yathabhutam pasyatah, yo 'natmany atmeti  
viparyasah sa prahiyate //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(f) ms.87a61, sh.305-1, p.138a4, d.112a1, n.118a6, co.116a5,  
ch.441c22 aparah paryayah / prayena hi loka evam pravrttah /  
skandhesu skandhamatram dharmamatram yathabhutam aprajanan yatha  
"kaya asritah, yadasritas ca sukhadukham upabhuñje",  
dharmadharmabhyam samklisyate vyavadayate ca / tatra tmana  
asrayavastusammohanayanartham kayasmrtyupasthanam  
vyavasthapitam / tasyaivatmano 'nubhavanavastusammohanayanartham  
vedanasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam / yatraiva ca te citte manasi  
vijñana atmagrahena sammudha atmavastusammohanayanarthena  
cittasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam / tasyaiva ca  
cittasamklesavyavadanavastusammohanayanartham  
dharmasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(g) ms.87a7r, sh.305-10, w.98-22, p.138b2, d.112a5, n.118b3,  
co.116b2, ch.441c29 aparah paryayah / yatra ca karma karoti, yadartham  
ca karoti, yas ca karma karoti, yena ca karoti, tat sarvam ekadhyam  
abhisamksipyā catvari smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani, tatra kaye  
karoti vedanartham cittam kusalakusalair dharmaih //

-ii-12-b-(1)-v-(h) ms.87b1r, sh.306-4, p.138b4, d.112a7, n.118b4, co.116b4,

ch.442a5 aparah paryayah / yatra ca samklisyate visudhyate yatas ca  
yas ca yena klisyate visudhyate, tad ekadhyam abhisamksipya catvari  
smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani, tatra kaye samklisyate visudhyate  
ca vedanabhyas cittam dharmaih samklisyate visudhyate ca //

-ii-12-b-(1)-vi ms.87b2m, sh 306-10, p.138b7, d.112b2, n.118b7, co.116b6,  
ch.442a10 tatra smrtyupasthanam iti ko 'rthah / aha / yatra ca smrtim  
upasthapayati yena ca smrtim upasthapayati tad ucyate smrtyupasthanam /  
yatra smrtim upasthapayati tad alambanasmrtyupasthanam / yena smrtim  
upasthapayati tatra ya prajña smrtis ca samadhisamgrahika tat  
svabhavasmrtyupasthanam / tadanye tatsamprayuktas cittacaitasika  
dharmah samsargasmrtyupasthanam /

api ca kayavedanacittadharmadhipateyo yo margah samutpannah kusalah  
sasravo 'nasravas ca tat smrtyupasthanam / sa punah srutamayas  
cintamayo bhavanamayah ca / tatra srutacintamayah sasrava eva,  
bhavanamayah syat sasravah syad anasravah //

-ii-12-b-(2) ms.87b4m, sh.307-5, p.139a5, d.112b6, n.119a4, co.117a3, ch.442a26  
sa evam catursu smrtyupasthanesu krtaparicaya audarikaudarikam  
viparyasam apaniya kusalakusaladharmabhijñah / tadanantaram  
"anutpannanaih papakanam akusalanam dharmanam anutpada,  
utpannam prahanaya, anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam  
utpada, utpannam sthitaya" iti vistarena purvavad yavac cittam  
pragrhnati pradadhati //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(a) ms.87b5m, sh.307-12, p.139a8, d.113a2, n.119a6, co.117a5,  
ch.442b2 tatra katame papaka akusala dharmah / yat kamavacaram  
klistam kayakarma vakkarma manaskarma  
kayavanmanoduscaritasamgrhitam, ye ca tatsamutthapakah klesas  
te punar ye 'samavahita asamukhibhutas te 'nutpannah, ye  
samavahitah sammukhibhutas ta utpannah /

tatra kusala dharma ye tatpratipaksika dharma  
duscaritapratipaksika nivanapratipaksikah  
samyojanapratipaksika va / te 'py anutpannas tathaiva veditavya  
utpannas ca yatha papaka akusala dharmah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(1) ms.87b6r, sh.308-5, p.139b4, d.113a5, n.119b3, co.117b1,  
ch.442b8 tatra yadanutpannam papakanam akusalanam dharmanam  
anutpada sprham utpadayati pranidhatte "sarvena sarvam sarvatha  
notpadayisyami"ti, evam chandam janayati / utpannam va punah  
samavahitan "sarvena sarvam nadhivasayisyami prahasyami  
prativinodayisyami" /

yad anutpannesu papakesv akusalesu dharmesu purvam evanutpada  
sprham utpadayati pranidhatte nadhivasayitukamo bhavati, ayam  
anutpannam (sbh ii 202) anutpada cchandah / yad votpannam  
nadhivasayati prahanayati, ayam utpannam prahanaya cchandah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(2) ms.88a2l, sh.308-14, p.139b7, d.113a7, n.119b5,

co.117b4, ch.442b14 te punah papaka akusala dharma atitavastvalambana  
va anagatavastvalambana va vartamanavisayalambana votpadyante, te  
bhavanti paroksavisayalambanah pratyaksavisayalambanas ca / ye  
'titanagatavastvalambanas te paroksavisayalambanah, ye  
vartamanavisayalambanas te pratyaksavisayalambanah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(3) ms.88a2r, sh.308-20, p.140a2, d.113b2, n.119b7,  
co.117b5, ch.442b18 tatra paroksavisayalambananam papakanam  
akusalanam dharmanam anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam ca  
prahanaya vyayacchate / pratyaksavisayalambananam punar  
anutpannam anutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya viryam arabhate /

tatha hi tesam drdhatarena viryambhenanutpattih  
prahanam va bhavati / api ca mrdumadhyanam paryavasthanam  
anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam prahanaya uyayacchate /  
adhimatranam paryavasthanam anutpannam anutpadaya,  
utpannam ca prahanaya viryam arabhate /

saced atita alambane carati, tatha carati yathasya tenalambanena kleso  
notpadyate / sacet punah smrtisampramosad utpadyate nadhivasayati  
prajahati vinodayati vyantakaroti / yathatita alambana evam anagate 'pi  
veditavyam / (sbh ii 204) evam ayam anutpannam papakanam  
akusalanam dharmanam anutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya  
"vyayacchata" ity ucyate /

saced ayam vartamana alambane carati, tatha tatha carati yatha  
tenalambanena kleso notpadyate / sacet punah smrtisampramosad  
utpadyata utpannam nadhivasayati prajahati vinodayati vyantakaroti / evam  
anutpannam papakanam akusalanam dharmanam  
anutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya "viryam arabhata" ity ucyate //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(b)-(4) ms.88a6m, sh.309-19, p.140b2, d.114a1, n.120a6,  
co.118a4, ch.442c7 santi papaka akusala dharma ye  
samkalpavasenotpadyante na visayabalena, santi ye samkalpabalena ca  
visayabalena ca /

tatra samkalpavasenotpadyante na visayabalena, tadyatha viharato  
'titanagatalambanena ya utpadyante /

tatra samkalpavasena ca visayabalena cotpadyante, tadyatha carato  
vartamanenalambanenotpadyante, avasyam tatranyonisahsamkalpo bhavati  
//

ms.88a7m, sh.310-4, p.140b5, d.114a3, n.118a6, co.120b2, ch.442c13 tatra ye  
samkalpabalenotpadyante tesam anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam  
ca prahanaya vyayacchate / tatra ye visayabalena samkalpabalena  
cotpadyante tesam anutpannam anutpadaya, utpannam ca  
prahanaya viryam arabhate //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(c) ms.88a8m, sh.310-10, p.140b7, d.114a4, n.118b1, co.120b3,  
ch.442c17 tatr"anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam utpadaya

cchandam janayati"ti / ye kusala dharma apratilabdha  
asammukhibhutas ca tesam pratilambhaya sammukhibhavaya ca  
sprham utpadayati cittam pranidhatte, tivra pratilabdhamata  
sammukhikartukamata casya pratyupasthita bhavati / ayam  
"anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam utpattaye chandah" /

"utpannam ca kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye 'sammosaya  
bhavanaparipuraye chandam janayati"ti, "utpannah kusala dharma" ye  
pratilabdham sammukhibhutas ca / tatra pratilambhavigamam  
pratilabdhamparihanim adhirtyaha "sthitaya" iti / sammukhibhavad  
adhandhayitvam adhirtyaha "asammosaye"ti / tesam eva ca  
kusalanam dharmanam pratilabdhanam sammukhibhutanam  
asevananvayat parinispattim nisthagamanam adhirtyaha  
"bhavanaparipuraya" iti / tatra ca sprham utpadayati cittam  
pranidhatte tivra casya sthikamata asammosakamata  
bhavanaparipurikamata pratyupasthita bhavati / ayam ucyate  
"utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye 'sammosaya  
bhavanaparipuraye chandah" //

ms.88b3m, sh.311-7, p.141a6, d.114b2, n.118b6, co.121a2, ch.443a2 tatra  
"vyayacchata" iti pratilabdhanam sammukhibhavaya / "viryam  
arabhate" pratilabdhanam pratilambhaya /

tatra "vyayacchata" utpannam sthitaye 'sammosaya / "viryam  
arabhate" bhavanaparipuraye /

api ca mrdumadhyanam kusalanam dharmanam anutpannam  
utpada, utpannam ca sthitaye 'sammosaya vyayacchate /  
adhimatranam kusalanam dharmanam anutpannam utpada,  
utpannam ca yavad bhavanaparipuraye viryam arabhate /

tatra "cittam pragrhnati" / yada tac cittam samathabhavanayam  
ekagratayam prayuktam bhavati, anutpannam papakanam  
akusalanam dharmanam anutpada, (sbh ii 208) evam vistarena  
yavad utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye 'sammosaya  
bhavanaparipuraye tac ca tathadhyatmam abhisamksiptam linatvaya  
paraiti, linatvabhisanki caivam pasyati / tadanyatamanyatamena  
pragrahakena nimittena prasadaniena pratigrhnati samharsayati /  
evam cittam pragrhnati /

katham "pradadhati" / punar uddhatam auddhatyabhisanki va pragrahakale  
pasyati, tada punar apy adhyatmam abhisamksipati samathaya  
pranidadhati //

-ii-12-b-(2)-i-(d) ms.88b7m, sh.312-10, w.\*98-32, p.141b6, d.115a1, n.121b1,  
co.119a5, ch.443a17 tany etani bhavanti catvari samyakprahanani /  
krsnapaksyanam dharmanam anutpannam anutpada,  
utpannam ca prahanaya cchando vyayamo viryambhas  
cittapragraha pradhanam ime dve samyakprahane / suklapaksyanam  
dharmanam anutpannam utpada, vistarena dve samyakprahane

veditavye / tadyatha krsnapaksyanam /

tatraikam samvaranaprahanam, yad "utpannam papakanam  
akusalanam dharmanam prahanaya cchandam janayati"ti  
vistarena /

dvitiyam prahanaprahanam, yad "anutpannam anutpada cchandam  
janayati"ti vistarena / utpannam hi samvarayitavyam papakam vastu,  
anutpannam ca yat tad asamudacaratah prahinam eva tad  
asammukhibhavatah prahatavyam iti krtva, prahinasya  
prahanam prahanaprahanam /

tatra bhavanaprahanam ekam / yad aha / "anutpannam kusalanam  
dharmanam utpada"ti vistarena yavac "cittam pragrhnati  
pradadhati"ti /

tatha hi kusala dharma asevyamana bhavyamana, apratilabdhas ca  
pratilabhyante, pratilabdhas ca sammukhikriyante /  
tatanuraksanaprahanam ekam / yad aha / "utpannam  
kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye" vistarena yavac "cittam  
pragrhnati, pradadhati" / tatha hi pratilabdhesu sammukhikrtesu  
ca kusalesu dharmesu ya pramadavarjana apramadanisevana ca sa  
kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye, asamosaya, bhavanaparipuraye  
samvartate / evam utpannah kusala dharma anuraksita bhavanti /  
ayam tavat samyakprahanam vistaravibhagah //

-ii-12-b-(2)-ii ms.89a3r, sh.313-14, p.142a8, d.115b2, n.122a2, co.119b5,  
ch.443b8 samasarthah punah katamah / aha /  
krsnasuklapaksikasya tyagadanavastuno 'dhyasayasampat  
prayogasampac ca paridipita bhavati / tatradyasayasampac  
chandajananataya, prayogasampat punar  
vyayamaviryambhacittapragrahpradadhanaih / etavac ca yogina  
karaniyam / yat prahatavyasya vastunah prahanaya praptavyasya ca  
vastunah praptaye purvam eva sprhajatena bhavitavyam,  
paryavasthanaprahanaya viryam arabdhavyam anusayaprahanaya ca,  
kalena kalam samathapragrahopeksanimittani bhavayitavyani (sbh ii  
212) / paryavasthanaprahananusayaprahanaya ca ye pratipaksika  
dharmah kusalas te samudanayitavyah / tac caitat sarvam caturbhih  
samyakprahanaih paridipitam bhavati / ayam samasarthah //

-ii-12-b-(3) ms.89a6m, sh.314-5, p.142b5, d.115b6, n.122a6, co.120a2, ch.443b18  
tatra catvarah samadhayah / tadyatha chandasamadhih,  
viryasamadhih, cittasamadhih, mimamsasamadhis ca /

tatra cchandam adhipatim krtva yah pratilabhyate samadhir ayam  
chandasamadhih / viryam, cittam, mimamsam adhipatim krtva yah  
pratilabhyate samadhir ayam mimamsasamadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(a) ms.89a7r, sh.315-4, p.142b7, d.115b7, n.122b1, co.120a4,  
ch.443b23 yada tavat ayam chandam eva kevalam janayati / chandajatas ca  
tan papakan akusalan dharman svabhavato nidanata adinavatah

pratipaksatas ca samyag evopanidadhyati, ekagram smrtim  
pravartayati / evam kusalan dharman svabhavato nidanato 'nusamsato  
nihsaranatah samyag evopanidadhyati, ekagram smrtim  
avasthapayati, tadbahulakarad ekagratam sprsati  
pariyavasthanasamudacaradurikaranayogena / na tv adyapy anusayam  
(sbh ii 214) samudghatayati papakanam akusalanam dharmanam / ayam  
apy ucyate chandadhipateyah //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(b) ms.89b2m, sh.316-10, p.143a3, d.116a3, n.122b4, co.120a7,  
ch.443b29 sa atite vanagatapratyutpanne va punar alambane  
papakakusaladharmasthaniye mrdumadhyadhimatraklesaparyavasthaniye,  
anutpannasya vanutpada, utpannasya va prahanaya, vyayacchamano  
viryam arabhamanah / tatalambane vicaratah, tasya valambanasya  
svabhavato nidanata adinavatah pratipaksatas ca samyag  
upanidhyayatah, ekagram smrtim upasthapayatah, yat  
tadbahulaviharinas cittaikagrata utpadyate  
pariyavasthanasamudacaradurikaranayogena / na tv adyapy anusayam  
samudghatayati papakanam akusalanam dharmanam / ayam  
viryadhipateyah samadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(c) ms.89b4m, sh.316-19, p.143a7, d.116a6, n.122b7, co.120b3,  
ch.443c8 linam va panas cittam pragrhnatah, pragrhitam  
cittam samadadhatatah, kalena ca kalam adhyupeksito yat  
papakakusalan dharman papakakusaladharmasthaniyanvayan,  
kusalakusalan dharman kusalakusalasthaniyams ca dharman  
svabhavato nidanata adinavato 'nusamsatah pratipaksato  
nihsaranatah, samyag upanidhyayatah, ekagram smrtim  
upasthapayatah, (sbh ii 216) tadbahulaviharino ya utpadyante  
cittasyaikagrata / vistarena yavat / ayam ucyate cittadhipateyah  
samadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(d) ms.89b5r, sh.317-8, p.143b3, d.116b2, n.123a3, co.120b6,  
ch.443c15 tatra ye papakakusaladharmasthaniya dharma bhavanty  
ayonisomanasikurvatah / ta eva kusaladharmasthaniya bhavanti  
yonisomanasikurvatah / tasyaivam pariyavasthanesu durikrtesu,  
pariyavasthanapratipaksikesu ca samadhipramukhesu dharmesv  
utpannesu, te papaka akusala dharma na samudacaranti /

tasyaivam bhavati / "kim satah samvidyamanan papakan akusalan  
dharman na pratisamvedayamy ahosvid asato 'samvidyamanan yan nv aham  
parimimamseyam" / sa mimamsamanaskaram adhipatim krtva  
prahinaprahinatam mimamsate, samyag evopanidhyayati, ekagram  
smrtim upasthapayati / tadbahulavihari ca sprsati cittasyaikagratam /  
yena nirabhimano bhavati / "pariyavasthanamatrakan me cittam vimuktam na  
tu sarvena sarvam anusayebhyah, tatpratipaksas ca me  
samadhipramukhah kusala dharmah pratilabdha, bhavita, na tv  
anusayapratipaksika" iti yathabhutam prajanati / ayam asyocyate  
mimamsasamadhih //

-ii-12-b-(3)-i-(e) ms.90a1r, sh.318-5, p.144a2, d.116b7, n.123b2, co.121a4,  
ch.443c29 sa tam caturvidham samadhim adhipatim krtva  
pariyavasthanesu durikrtesu, sarvena sarvam anusayasamudghataya  
papakanam akusalanam dharmanam tatpratipaksikanañ ca  
kusalanam dharmanam samudagamaya punar api chandam janayati  
vyayacchata iti vistarena caturbhih samyakprahanaih prayujyate //

-ii-12-b-(3)-ii-(a) ms.90a2r, sh.318-10, w\*.99-1, p.144a4, d.117a2, n.123b4,  
co.121a5, ch.444a4 tathaprayuktasya tathabhutasyastau  
prahanasamskara bhavanti / ye 'syanusayasamudghataya ca  
pravartante samadhiparipuraye ca /

tadyatha chandah "kadacit samadhim paripurayisyami, anusayams  
ca prahasyami papakanam akusalanam dharmanam" /

vyayamo yavat pratipaksabhavanayam avinyastaprayogata /

sraddha ya avinyastaprayogasya viharata uttare 'dhigame sraddadhanata,  
abhisampratyayah /

tatra prasrabdhir yac chraddhaprasadapurvamgamam pramodyam  
pritiḥ, pritamansas canupurva papakakusaladharmapaksasya  
dausthulyasya pratiprasrabdhih / tatra smrtir ya navakara,  
navakarayas cittasthiteḥ samathapaksyayah samgrahika /

tatra samprajanyam ya vipasyanapaksya prajña /

tatra cetana yas cittabhisamskaraḥ prahinaprahinatam  
mimamsamanasya yas cittabhisamskaraḥ samathavipasyananukulah  
kayakarma vakkarma samutthapayati /

tatropekṣa yatitanagatapratyutpannesu  
papakakusaladharmasthaniyesu caratas cittasamklesa cittasamata /  
abhyam dvabhyam karanabhyam prahinatam anusayanam  
paricchinatti janati / yaduta visayaviparoksaya cetanaya  
visayaviparoksaya copekṣaya /

ime 'stau prahanasamskara bhavanti //

-ii-12-b-(3)-ii-(b) ms.90a6m, sh.320-17, w.\*99-21, p.144b4, d.117b1, n.124a3,  
co.121b5, ch.444a21 sa caiso 'staprahanasamskarayogo bhavaty  
anusayasamudghataya / tatra chandas chanda eva, yo vyayama idam  
viryam, ya sraddha sa sraddha, ya ca prasrabdhir ya ca smrtir yac  
ca samprajanyam ya ca cetana ya copekṣa ayam upayah / tad idam  
sarvam abhisamasya, ye ca purvakas chandasamadhayah, ye ceme  
prahanasamskaraḥ prahinesv anusayesu parinispāne samadhau,  
chandasamadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagata rddhipada ity ucyate /  
viryacittamimamsasamadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagata rddhipada  
ity ucyate /

-ii-12-b-(3)-iii ms.90b1l, sh.321-5, w.100-1, p.144b8, d.117b4, n.124a7,  
co.121b7, ch.444a29 kena karanena rddhipada ity ucyate / aha / tadyatha

yasya padah samvidyate so 'bhikramapratikramaparakramasamartho bhavati /  
evam eva yasyaite dharmah samvidyante, esa ca samadhih samvidyate  
paripurnah, sa evam parisuddhe citte, paryavadate, anangane,  
vigatopaklese, rjubhute, karmanyasthite, aniñjyaprapte,  
abhikramapratikramaparakramasamartho bhavati, lokottaranam  
dharmanam praptaye sparsanayai / esa hi para rddhih para  
samrddhih, yaduta lokottara dharmah / tenocyata rddhipada iti //

-ii-12-b-(4)-i-(a) ms.90b2r, sh.321-15, p.145a3, d.117b7, n.124b3, co.122a3,  
ch.444b8 sa evam samadhipratisthitah samadhim  
nisrityadhiccittamsiksayam adhiprajñamsiksayam yogam karoti  
/ tatrasya yogam kurvatah paresam cadhigame sastuh  
sravakanam ca yo 'bhisampratyayah prasadah / sraddadhanata  
adhipatyarthena sraddhendriyam ity ucyate /

kutra punar asyadhipatyam / aha / lokottaradharmotpattipramukhanam  
viryasmtisamadhiprajñanam utpattaya adhipatyam / ye 'pi te  
viriyadayas tesam api lokottaradharmotpattaya adhipatyam / yavat  
pratipattaya adhipatyam / yavat prajñaya lokottaradharmotpattaya  
adhipatyam / tenaitani sraddhadini pañcendriyani bhavanti //

-ii-12-b-(4)-i-(b) ms.90b4m, sh.322-11, p. 145a8, d.118a4, n.124b6, co.122a7,  
ch.444b17 ya punah purvenaparam visesadhigamam samjanatas  
tadanusarena taduttaralokottaradharmadhigamayabhisampratyayah  
prasadah sraddadhanata / sa anavamrdyatarthena sraddhabalam ity  
ucyate / kena punar na sakyate 'vamrditum / asamharya sa sraddha  
devena va, marena va, brahmana va, kenacid va punar loke  
sahadharmena, klesaparyavasthanena va / tena sanavamrdyety ucyate /  
tatpramukhas tatpurvamgama ye viriyadayas te 'pi balanity ucyante /  
taih sa balair balavan sarvam marabalam vijitya prayujyata  
asravanam ksayaya / tasmad balanity ucyante //

-ii-12-b-(4)-ii ms.90b6m, sh.323-7, w.\*100-22, p.145b3, d.118a7, n.125a3,  
co.122b3, ch.444b26 tatra yac ca sraddhendriyam yac ca sraddhabalam  
catursv etad avetyaprasadesu drastavyam / tat kasya hetoh / yo 'sau  
samyaktvanyamavakrantasyavetyaprasadah sa taddhetukas tatpratyayas  
tannidanah / tasmad dhetuphalasambandhena tasyas tad adhipatiphalam iti  
krtva tatra drastavyam ity uktam bhagavata, na tu taccharirata  
tallaksanata /

tatra viryendriyam catursu samyakprahanesu drastavyam / tat kasya  
hetoh / yani katamani samyakprahanani / yani  
darsanaprahatavyaklesaprahanaya prayogikani samyakprahanani,  
tany atra samyakprahanany abhipretani / tani hy atyantatayai  
papakanam akusalanam dharmanam prahanaya samvartante /

tatra smrtindriyam catursu smrtiyupasthanesu drastavyam /  
itmani catvari smrtiyupasthanany asesaviparyasaprahanaya  
samvartante /

tatra samadhindriyam catursu dhyanesu drastavyam / yani  
dhyananany anagamitayam prayogikani /

tatra prajñendriyam catursv aryasatyesu drastavyam / iti yat  
satyajñanam caturnam aryasatyanam abhisamayaya samvartate  
sramanyaphalaprapraye / yathendriyany evam balani veditavyani //

-ii-12-b-(4)-iii ms.91a2r, sh.324-8, w.\*101-5, p.146a3, d.118b6, n.125b2,  
co.123a2, ch.444c10 sa esam indriyanam etesam ca balanam  
asevananvayad bhavananvayad bahulikaranvayan nirvedhabhagiyani  
kusalamulany utpadayati mrdumadhyadhimatrani / tadyathosmagatani  
murdhanah satyanulomah ksantayo laukikagradharmah /

tadyatha kascid eva puruso 'gninagnikaryam kartukamo 'gninathy  
adhararanyam uttaranim pratisthapyabhimathnann utsahate  
ghatate vyayacchate / tasyotsahato ghatato vyayacchata ca tatprathamato  
'dhararanyam usma jayate / saiva cosmabhivardhamana urdhvam  
agacchati /

bhuyasya matrayabhivardhamana nirarcisam agnim patayati,  
agnipatanasamanantaram eva carcir jayate / yatharcisotpannaya jataya  
samjatayagnikaryam karoti / yathabhimanthanavyayama evam  
pañcanam indriyanam asevana drastavya / yathadhararanya  
tatprathamata evosmagatam bhavaty, evam usmagatani drastavyani /  
purvamgamani nimittabhutany agnisthaniyanam anasravanam  
dharmanam klesaparidahakanam utpattaye / yatha tasyaivosmana  
urdhvam agamanam evam murdhano drastavyah / yatha  
dhumapradurbhava evam satyanulomah ksantayo drastavyah /  
yathagneh patanam nirarcisa evam laukikagradharmah drastavyah  
/ yatha tadanantaram arcisa utpada evam lokottaranasrava dharmah  
drastavyah / ye laukikagradharmasamgrhitanam pañcanam  
indriyanam samanantaram utpadyante //

-ii-12-b-(5) ms.91a6r, sh.325-17, p.146b5, d.119a6, n.126a4, co.123b2,  
ch.444c29 te punah katame / aha / saptabodhyangani / yo 'sau  
yathabhutavabodhah samyaktvanyamavakrantasya pudgalasya tasyaitany  
angani / sa hi yathabhutavabodhah saptangaparigrhitah,  
tribhah samathapaksyaih, tribhir vipasyanapaksyaih,  
ekenobhayapaksyena / tasmad bodhyanganity ucyante /

tatra yas ca dharmavicayah, yac ca viryam, ya ca priti itimani  
trini vipasyanapaksyani / tatra ya ca prasadhih, yas ca  
samadhih, ya copekha (sbh ii 230) itimani trini  
samathapaksyani / smrtir ubhayapaksyah sarvatragety ucyate / sa  
tasmin samaye tatprathamato bodhyangalabhac chaikso bhavati  
drstapadah //

-ii-12-b-(6) ms.91b1r, sh.326-10, p.147a1, d.119b2, n.126a7, co.123b5, ch.445a8  
darsanaprahatavyas casya klesah prahina bhavanti,  
bhavanaprahatavyas cavasistah / sa tesam prahanaya

triskandham aryastangam margam bhavayati /

tatra ya ca samyagdrstir, yas ca samyaksamkalpah, yas ca  
samyagvyayamah, ayam prajñaskandhah / tatra ye  
samyakvakkarmantajivah, ayam silaskandhah / tatra ya ca  
samyaksmrtih, yas ca samyaksamadhih, ayam samadhiskandhah /

kena karanenaryastango marga ity ucyate / aha / aryasya  
saiksasya drstapadasyayam marga iyam pratipad astabhir  
angaih samgrhitah, aparisesah sarvaklesaprahanaya  
vimuktisaksatkriyayai / tenocyata aryastango margah //

-ii-12-b-(6)-i ms.91b3m, sh.327-13, p.147a5, d.119b6, n.126b4, co.124a2,  
ch.445a15 tatra yas ca bodhyangakale tattvavabodhah pratilabdham,  
pratilabhya ca yat tasyaiva prajñaya vyavasthanam karoti  
yathadhigatasyavabodhasya, tad ubhayam ekadhyam abhisamsipya  
samyagdrstir ity ucyate /

tam samyagdrstim adhipatim krtva yan naiskramyasamkalpam  
samkalpayaty avyapadasamkalpam avihimsasamkalpam / ayam ucyate  
samyaksamkalpah /

sacet tavad vitarkesu cittam kramati, sa evamrupan vitarkan  
vitarkayati / sacet punah kathayam cittam kramati, samyagdrstim  
adhipatim krtva tenaiva kusalat samkalpad dharmyam katham  
kathayati / sasya bhavati samyagvak /

sacec civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarair  
arhi (sbh ii 232) bhavati, tatparyesanam vapadyate / so  
'bhikramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavaty alokitavyavalokite,  
sammiñjitaprasarite samghaticivarapatradharane  
'sitapitakhaditasvadite / viharagato va punah paryesitesu  
civaradisū gate sthite nisanne yavan nidraklamaprativinodane  
samprajanadvihari bhavati / ayam asyocyate samyakkarmantah /

sa tac civaram yavad bhaisajyapariskaram dharmena paryesate /  
yavan mithyajivakaradharmavivarjitah / so 'sya bhavati samyagajivah  
/

ye punar viratisamgrhitah samyagvakkarmantajivah, te 'nena  
purvam eva manaskaralabhad bodhyangair eva saha labdha bhavanti /

yo 'py aryakantani silany ucyante / kena karanena / dirghakalam hy  
etad aryanam satam samyaggatanam istam kantam priyam  
mana-apam "kaccid aham tad vagduscaritasya kayaduscaritasya  
mithyajivasyakaranam samvaram pratilabheyam" / yad asya  
dirgharatram istam kantam priyam mana-apam tad anena tasmin  
samaye pratilabdham bhavati / tasmad aryakantam ity ucyate / tatha hi sa  
labdhesv aryakantesu silesu, na samprajano mrsam vacam  
bhasate, na samcintya praninam jivitat vyaparopayati, nadattam  
adatte, (sbh ii 234) na kamesu mithya carati, na cadharmena

civaradini paryesate / iti tany aryakantani silany adhipatim  
krtva margabhavanakale ya vak pravartate yac ca kayakarma yas  
cajivah, te 'pi samyagvakkarmantajiva ity ucyante /

tasya samyagdrstisamyaksamkalpavakkarmantajivasannisrayena  
bhavanaprayuktasya yac chando viryo vyayamo niskramah  
parakramasthamarambhas cetasah sampragrahah satatyam / ayam ucyate  
samyagvyayamah / yac catvari smrtiyupasthanany adhipatim  
krtvaviparyasasamgrhita smrtir navakara  
navakaracittasthitisamgrahika / iyam ucyate samyaksmrthih  
samyaksamadhis ca //

-ii-12-b-(6)-ii ms.92a41, sh.330-1, p.148a7, d.120b6, n.127b5, co.125a3,  
ch.445b16 tad etat sarvam abhisamasyaryastango margas  
carakaraniye ca viharakaraniye cavasthitah / tatra  
samyagvakkarmantajivas carakaraniye / viharakaraniyam punar  
dvividham / samatho vipasyana ca / tatra ya ca samyagdrstih, yas  
ca samyaksamkalpah, yas ca samyagvyayama iyam vipasyana / tatra ya  
ca samyaksmrthih yas ca samyaksamadhir ayam samathah /

evam parisuddhan vakkarmantajivan nisritya samathavipasyanam  
bhavayati kalena kalam niravasesasamyojanaprahanam  
saksatkaroty agraphalam arhattvam (sbh ii 236) prapnoti /  
prakarsikas ca bhavanamargah kalantarabhyasena klesan prajahati  
/ jñanamatrapratibaddhas tu darsanamargo jñanotpattimatrakena  
klesan prajahati / anena karanena vakkarmantajiva bhavanamarge  
vyavasthapitah /

iti ya evam esam anayanupurvyā saptatrimśatam  
bodhipakṣyanam dharmanam abhyasah paricayah / iyam ucyate  
bodhipakṣya bhavana //

(ii)-a-ii-13-a ms.92a7m, sh.331-1, w.m02-4, p.148b5, d.121a5, n.128a4,  
co.125b1, ch.445b29 tatra bhavanaphalam katamat / aha / catvari  
sramanyaphalani / srota-apattiphalam sakrdagamiphalam  
anagamiphalam agraphalam arhattvam /

tatra katamac chramanyam, katamat phalam / aha / margah,  
klesaprahanam phalam / api ca purvotpannasya margasya pascad utpanno  
margah phalam madhyo visisto va sadrso va / punas tatra kena  
karanena catvari vyavasthapitani / aha /  
caturvidhaklesaprahanapratipaksataya //

-ii-13-a-(1) ms.92b1r, sh.332-3, p.148b7, d.121a7, n.128a6, co.125b3, ch.445c5  
tadyatha nirvastukanam klesanam apayagamaniyanam  
apayagamanahetubhutanam prahanat pratipaksotpadac ca  
srota-apattiphalam vyavasthapitam / trayanam tu samyojananam  
prahanad vyavasthapitam bhagavata trisu paksesu, grhipakse,  
durakhyatadharmavinayapakse svakhyatadharmavinayapakse ca,  
trayanam samyojananam margotpattaye vibandhakaravat /

tatra grhipakse satkayadrstih, yayayam adita eva na prayujyata  
ity adita uttrasika satkayadrstih /

durakhyate dharmavinaye silavrataparamarsah, uccalito 'pi mithyam  
pratipadayati yenaryamargo notpadyate /

svakhyate dharmavinaye vicikitsa, tatroccalitas ca bhavati, na ca  
mithyapratipanno 'pi tv anabhyasat tasya yavad yathabhutadarsanam na  
bhavati jñeye vastuni tavat kanksa vimatayo vibandhakara bhavanti  
(sbh ii 240) margasyotpattaye /

anena tavat karanena srota-apattiphalavyavasthanam //

-ii-13-a-(2) ms. 92b4r, sh.333-1, p.149a5, d.121b5, n.128b4, co.126a1,  
ch.445c17 tasyasya srota-apannasya param sapta bhava avasista  
bhavanti / sa casya janmaprabandho yada ca janmaprabandhikan klesan  
prajahati devabhavasamgrhitan manusyabhavasamgrhitams ca,  
yesam prahanat param ekam devabhavam abhinirvartayaty ekam  
manusyabhavam / tasmin samaye sakrdagamiphalam vyavasthapyate //

-ii-13-a-(3) ms.92b5r, sh.333-7, p.149a7, d.121b6, n.128b5, co.126a2, ch.445c21  
yada tu devabhavam eva kevalam abhinirvartayati, ihapratyagamajanmikam  
klesam prahaya, tadanagamiphalam vyavasthapyate //

-ii-13-a-(4) ms.92b6l, sh.333-9, p.149a7, d.121b7, n.128b6, co.126a3, ch.445c23  
sarvabhavopapattisamvartaniyaklesaprahanad agraphalam arhattvaphalam  
vyavasthapyate //

-ii-13-a-(5) ms.92b6l, sh.334-1, p.149a7, d.121b7, n.128b6, co.126a3, ch.445c24  
tat punah sakrdagamiphalam trayanam samyojananam prahanad  
ragadvesamohanam ca tanutvad bhagavata vyavasthapitam, pañcanam  
avarabhagiyanam samyojananam prahanad anagamiphalam,  
paryadaya sarvaklesaprahanad arhattvaphalam / idam ucyate  
bhavanaphalam //

-ii-13-b ms.92b7l, sh.334-6, p.149b2, d.122a2, n.129a1, co.126a5, ch.445c28  
tatra ye ragadvesamohamanavitarkacaritesu pudgalesu purvam tavac  
(sbh ii 242) caritavisodhana alambane caritam visodhayitavyam tatah  
pascac cittasthitim adhigacchanti / tesam pratiniyatam eva tad  
alambanam avasyam tais tenalambanena prayoktavyam /

samabhogacaritasya tu yatra priyarohita tatra tena prayoktavyam kevalam  
cittasthitaye, na tu caritavisuddhaye / yatha samabhogacarita evam  
mandarajasko veditavyah /

ayam tv esam visesh / ragadicaritah prayujyamanas  
cirenadhiganta bhavati, samabhogacarito naticirena, mandarajaskas tv  
asu tvaritatvaritam cittasthitim adhigacchati //

-ii-13-b-(1) ms.93a2l, sh.334-16, p.149b6, d.122a6, n.129a5, co.126b1, ch.446a8  
tatroktani purvam ragadicaritanam pudgalanam lingani /  
samabhogacaritasya pudgalasya mandarajaskasya ca katamani lingani / aha /

samabhagacaritasya pudgalasya sarvani tani lingani samvidyante yani  
ragadicaritanam, tani ragadini tu nadhimatrani na pradhanani  
yatha ragadicaritanam / samaprantani tani bhavanti, pratyayesu satsu  
prajñayante //

-ii-13-b-(2) ms.93a3l, sh.335-2, p.149b8, d.122a7, n.129a7, co.126b3, ch.446a13  
tatra mandarajaskasya pudgalasya lingani / anavrto bhavaty  
adisuddhasambharasambhrtah / prasadabahulo medhavi punyavan  
gunanvitas ca bhavati //

-ii-13-b-(2)-i ms.93a3m, sh.335-5, w.\*102-18, p.150a1, d.122b1, n.129b1,  
co.126b4, ch.446a16 tatra triny avaranani karmavaranam  
klesavaranam vipakavaranam /

tatra karmavaranam pañcanantaryani karmani / yac canyad api  
kimcit karma samcetaniyam gurukarma vipakvavipakam margotpattaye  
nibandhakarakam /

tatra klesavaranam tivraklesatayataklesata ca / ya drste  
dharmed caritavisodhanenalambanavisodhanena na sakyate visodhayitum /

tatra vipakavaranam yatranyamargasyapravrttir apracara  
upapattyayatane, tatra va vipakam abhinirvartayati / yatra varyamargasya  
pravrttih pracarah, tatropapanno jado bhavaty edamuko  
hastasamvacikah, apratibalo bhavati subhasitadurbhasitanam  
dharmanam artham ajñatum //

-ii-13-b-(2)-ii ms.93a5m, sh.335-17, p.150a5, d.122b5, n.129a4, co.126b7,  
ch.446a27 tatradsiddhah silam ca suvisuddham drstis ca  
rjvi /

tatra silam suvisuddham dasabhih karanair veditavyam /

tatra drstirjuta, sraddham samprayogat,  
adhimuktisamprayogat, vigatamayasyataya, sucintitadharmanarthasya  
nihkanksanirvicikitsaprayoganiryanataya / (sbh ii 246)

ya drstih sraddhaya samprayukta, asmad dharmavinayad  
asamharya bhavati /

adhimuktya ca samprayukta, buddhanam buddhasravakanam ca,  
acintyam anubhavam, acintyani copapattyayatanani, gambhiram ca  
desanam, avyakrtavastu cadhimucyate, nottrasati, na samtrasam  
apadyate /

vigatamayasya ca ya drstih, yaya rjuko bhavati /  
rjukajatiyo yathanusistas ca pratipadyate, yathabhutam  
catmanam aviskaroti /

dharmanam vanityatam arabhya dukkhatam sunyatam anatmatam  
arthah suvicintito bhavati sutulitah supapariksitah, yaddhetor ayam  
nihkankso bhavati nirvicikitsah, dvedhathapagato visesaya  
paraiti /

itiyam caturakara drstir yathoddista drstirjutety  
ucyate //

-ii-13-b-(2)-iii ms.93a8m, sh.336-19, p.150b3, d.123a3, n.130a3, co.127a5,  
ch.446b12 tatra sambharasambhrtata, vistarena sambharah purvam  
eva nirdistah / samasatah punas caturvidho bhavati /  
punyasambharo jñanasambharah purvako drstadharmikas ca /

tatra punyasambharo yenapy etarhy anulomikah pariskarah  
pracura bhavanti pradaksinah, kalyanamitrani ca pratilabhate,  
anantarayas ca prayuktasya bhavati /

tatra jñanasambharo yena medhavi bhavati, pratibalah  
subhasitadurbhasitanam (sbh ii 248) dharmanam artham ajñatum,  
labhi bhavaty anulomikaya dharmadesanayah, arthadesanayah,  
avavadanusasanyah /

tatra purvako yenaitarhi paripakvanindriyani labhate  
purvakusalamulopacayat /

tatra drstadharmikas tadyatha kusalo dharmacchandah, tatha  
paripakvendriyasya silasamvara indriyasamvara iti vistarena purvavat  
//

-ii-13-b-(2)-iv ms.93b2r, sh.337-14, p.150b8, d.123a6, n.130a7, co.127b2,  
ch.446b22 tatra prasadbahulata, na sastari kanksati na vicikitsati  
prasidaty adhimucyate, yatha sastary evam dharme siksayam / iti  
vistarena purvavat //

-ii-13-b-(2)-v ms.93b3m, sh.337-17, p.151a1, d.123a7, n.130b1, co.127b3,  
ch.446b25 tatra medha yayasu dharmam udgrhnati, cirena dharmam  
artham ca na vismarayati, asu dharmam artham ca pratividhyati //

-ii-13-b-(2)-vi ms.93b3r, sh.338-1, p.151a2, d.123b1, n.130b1, co.127b4,  
ch.446b27 tatra krtapunyata yayabhirupo bhavati darsaniyah  
prasadiko dirghayur bhavati, adeyavakyo mahesakhyo jñato bhavati  
mahapunyo labhi civaradinam, satkrto gurukrtas ca rajadinam  
//

-ii-13-b-(2)-vii ms.93b4m, sh.338-5, w.102-26, p.151a4, d.123b2, n.130b3,  
co.127b5, ch.446c2 tatra gunanvita iti guna alpecchatadayo  
veditavyah, yathoktah sramanalamkare, tair ayam prakrtyaiva  
samanvagato bhavati /

itimany evambhagiyani mandarajaskasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani  
//

(ii)-a-ii-14-a ms.93b5l, sh.338-9, w.\*103-1, p.151a5, d.123b3, n.130b4,  
co.127b6, ch.446c6 tatra sat pudgalaparyayah / katame sat /  
tadyatha sramano brahmano brahmacari bhiksusur yatih pravrajitas  
ceti //

-ii-14-a-(1) ms.93b5m, sh.338-11, w.\*103-7, p.151a6, d.123b4, n.130b5,

co.127b7, ch.446c8 tatra catvarah sramanah / margajinah,  
margadesikah, margajivi, margadusi ca /

tatra yah sugatah sa margajinah, yo dharmavadi sa margadesikah,  
yah supratipannah sa margajivi, yo mithyapratipannah sa  
margadusi /

sugatas cocyate yo 'sesam ragadvesamohaksayam anupraptah /  
dharmavadi yo ragadvesamohavinayaya dharmam desayati / supratipanno yo  
ragadvesamohavinayaya pratipannah / duhsilapapadharma  
mithyapratipannah /

api ca saiksasaiksa margajina ity ucyante,  
darsanabhavanaprahatavyanam klesanam vijayat /

tatra tathagato bodhisattvas cayatyam bodhaya pratipannah /  
sravakas ca sutradhara vinayadhara matrkadharas ca, ye  
samketikam dharmavinayam dharayanti, dharmanetrim pravartayanti /  
ima ucyante margadesikah /

tatra ye prthagjanakalyanaka atmahitaya pratipanna lajjinah  
kaukrtikah siksakamah / apraptasya praptaye,  
anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai prayukta,  
bhavyas ca pratibala yavad asaksatkrtasya (sbh ii 252)  
saksatkriyayai / ima ucyante margajivinah /

apy esam usma yenema aryasya prajñendriyasyotpattaye na mrta  
jivantity ucyante / tenocyante margajivina iti /

tatra yo 'yam pudgalo duhsilah papadharma yavad abrahmacari  
brahmacaripratijñah / ayam ucyate margadusi / dusito 'nena margo  
bhavati mulata aditah / yenayam abhavyo bhavaty apratibalah,  
abhajanabhuto margasyotpattaye, satyam samvidyamanayam  
margadesanayam sati samvidyamane 'dhigame / tasman margadusity  
ucyate /

idam ca samdhayoktam bhagavata / iha prathamah sramanah, iha  
yavac caturthah, sunyah parapravadah sramanair brahmanais ca  
/ yatraryastango margah prajñayate tatra prathamasramanas  
tatra yavac caturtha iti //

-ii-14-a-(2) ms. 94a2r, sh.340-6, w. 103-20, p.152a2, d.124a7, n.131b1,  
co.128b3, ch.447a6 tatra trayo brahmanah / tadyatha jatibrahmanah,  
samjñabrahmanah, pratipattibrahmanas ca /

tatra jatibrahmanah, yo 'yam brahmanakule jato yonijo  
matrsambhutih, upeto matrtah pitrtah /

tatra samjñabrahmana iti loke nama bhavati samjña samajña  
prajñaptir vyavaharah /

tatra pratipattibrahmanah, yo 'tyantanistho bhavati krtarthah /  
vahita bhavanty anena papaka akusala dharmah / yathoktam na

karyam brahmanasyasti krtartha brahmanah smrta iti //

-ii-14-a-(3) ms.94a4m, sh.341-3, p.152a4, d.124b2, n.131b3, co.128b5, ch.447a13  
tatra trayo brahmacarinah / tadyatha viratisamadayi tadantaraprahayi  
tadatyantaprahayi ca /

tatra viratisamadayi, yo brahmacaryad maithunadharmat prativirato bhavati  
samadattasiksah / tatra tadantaraprahayi, yo laukikena margena  
kamavitaragah prthagjanah / tatra tadatyantaprahayi,  
tadyathanagami, arhan va punah //

-ii-14-a-(4) ms.94a5l, sh.341-10, p.152a7, d.124b4, n.131b6, co.128b7,  
ch.447a19 tatra pañca bhiksavah / bhiksatiti bhiksuh,  
pratijñabhiksuh, samjñabhiksuh, bhinnaklesatvad bhiksuh,  
jñapticatorthena karmanopasampadito bhiksuh //

-ii-14-a-(5) ms.94a5r, sh.341-13, p.152a8, d.124b5, n.131b7, co.129a1,  
ch.447a21 tatra trayo yatayah / dauhsilyasamyamad yatih, yo  
'kusalat kayavakkarmanah prativiratah /

visayasamyamad yatih, ya indriyair guptadvarah, araksitasmrtir  
nipakasmrtir vistarena purvavat /

klesasamyamad yatih, yasya darsanabhavanaprahatavyah klesah  
prahinah, (sbh ii 256) utpannotpannam ca chandavitarkam  
vyapadavihimsavitarkam,  
abhidhyavyapadamithyadrstikrodhopanahamraksapradasadin  
apayikani sthanani nairayikani durgatigaminy asramanakarakany  
utpannotpannani, nadhivasayati prajahati vinodayati vyantikaṛoti / so  
'yam dvididhah klesasamyamo bhavati / paryavasthanasamyamah,  
anusayasamyamas ca //

-ii-14-a-(6) ms.94a7m, sh.342-2, p.152b5, d.125a3, n.132a4, co.129a6, ch.447b2  
tatra dvau pravrajitau / svakhyatadharmavinayo durakhyatadharmavinayas ca  
/

tatra svakhyatadharmavinayah / bhiksubhiksuni siksamana  
sramanerasramaneri, api ca pravrajayaty atmanah papakan  
akusalan dharman, sa pravrajita ity ucyate paramarthatah /

tatra durakhyatadharmavinayah / tadyatha tirthikaparivrajo nirgrantho  
va parivrajakah panduraka iti, yo va punar anyo 'py  
evambhagiyah /

tenaha sramano brahmano brahmacari bhiksur yatih pravrajita iti  
pudgalaparyayah //

-ii-14-b ms.94a9l, sh.342-11, w.\*104-33, p.153a1, d.125a6, n.132b1, co.129b2,  
ch.447b13 tatrastau pudgalah / catvari pudgalavyavasthananidanani /

katame 'stau pudgalah / tadyatha samartha 'samarthah / upayajño  
'nupayajñah / satatiko 'satatikah / krtaparicayo 'krtaparicayas  
ceti /

tatra catvari pudgalavyavasthananidanani, esam evastanam  
pudgalanam vyavasthanaya catvari prabhedanidanani bhavanti /  
tadyathendriyaprabhedah paripakvendriyo 'paripakvendriyas ca / yogaprabhedo  
yogajño 'yogajñas ca / prayogabhedah satatyasatkṛtya na  
satatyasatkṛtya prayuktas ca / kalaprabhedo dirghakalabhavitamargo na  
dirghakalabhavitamargas ca /

itime catvarah prabhedah katham nidanani bhavanty astanam  
pudgalanam vyavasthanaya / tatra yah paripakvendriyo 'yam samarthah  
/ aparipakvendriyo 'samarthah / yogajña upayajñakusalah / ayogajño  
'nupayajñakusala ity arthah / satatyasatkṛtya prayogi satatiko nipaka  
ity ucyate / asatatyasatkṛtya prayogy asatatiko 'nipaka ity ucyate /  
dirghakalabhavitamargah kṛtaparicayah / na dirghakalabhavitamargo  
'kṛtaparicayah /

ity evam indriyaprabhedena yogaprayogakalaprabhedanastanam  
pudgalanam vyavasthanam /

yo yavat pudgalo 'paripakvendriyah, sa tavad upayajño 'pi satatiko 'pi  
kṛtaparicayo 'pi, naradhako bhavati nyayasya dharmasya kusalasya /

tatra paripakvendriyas ced bhavati na copayajño bhavati, naradhako bhavati  
/

paripakvendriyo bhavaty upayajño na satatiko na ksiprabhijño bhavati /

tatra paripakvendriyo bhavaty upayajño satatiko na kṛtaparicayah, na  
tavat kṛtasvartho bhavati kṛtakṛtyah /

yatas ca paripakvendriyo bhavaty upayajñah satatikah kṛtaparicayas  
ca bhavati, evam sa aradhako bhavati, ksiprabhijñas ca,  
kṛtasvkarthas ca bhavati kṛtakṛtyah //

(ii)-a-ii-15 ms.94b5l, sh.343-10, w.\*105-1, p.153b5, d.126a1, n.133a4,  
co.130a4, ch.447c15 tatra catvaro marah sambahulani marakarmani  
veditavyani yogina yogaprayuktana / te ca parijñaya parivarjayitavyah /

tatra catvaro marah / tadyatha skandhamarah, klesamarah,  
maranamarah, devaputramaras ca / pañcopadanaskandhah  
skandhamarah / traidhatukavacarah klesah klesamarah /  
tesam tesam sattvanam tasmāt tasmāt sattvanikayad yan  
maranam kalakriya maranamarah / yo 'sya kusalapaksaprayuktasya  
skandhaklesamṛtyusamatikramaya kamadhatupapanno devaputra  
aisvaryapṛptah, antarayam upasamharati vyaksepakarane, ayam ucyate  
devaputramarah /

tatra yatra ca mriyate, yena ca mriyate, yas casau mṛtyuh, yena ca  
mṛtyum na samatikramaty antarayikena vastuna / ity etad adhikṛtya  
catvaro mara vyavasthapitah / tatra pañcasupadanaskandhesu  
jatesu vartamanesu mriyate / klesaj janayaty ayatyam, jatas ca  
mriyate / cyutis ca cyavanata sattvanam jivitendriyanirodhah  
kalakriya svabhavata eva mṛtyuh / devaputramaras ca

maranasamatikramaya prayuktasyantarayam upasamharati / yena naiva va  
saknoti maranadharmatam samatikramitum, kalantarena va  
samatikramati /

tatrasagato marasya bhavati laukikamargavitaragah prthagjana (sbh  
ii 264) ihasthas tatropapanno va / vasagatah punar yo 'vitaragah /  
tatra yo 'vitaragah, sa eva hastagato yathakamakaraniyah / vitarago  
va punar baddho marabandhanaih, aparimukto marapasaih, yasmat sa  
punar apy aganta imam dhatum //

(ii)-a-ii-16 ms.94b9m, sh.345-22, p.154a6, d.126b2, n.133b5, co.130b6, ch.448a7  
tatra marakarmani, yasya kasyacit kusalo dharmacchandah samutpanno  
naiskramyopasamhitah kamagredham adhipatim krtva pravartate,  
veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

indriyair guptadvarasya viharatah, yasya rañjaniyesu rupesu  
sabdaganthasprastavyadharmesu nimittagrahitayam  
anuvyañjanagrahitayam cittam praskandati, veditavyam marakarmaitad  
iti /

evam bhojanesu matrajñasya viharatah, pranitesu rasesu  
chandaragam anunayena cittam praskandati bhaktavaisamye /

evam purvaratrapararatram jagarikayogam anuyuktasya viharatah,  
nidrasukhe, sayanasukhe, parsvasukhe cittam praskandati, veditavyam  
marakarmaitad iti /

tatha samprajanadviharino viharatah, abhikramapratikramadisu  
sisum udaravarnam rañjaniam matrgramam drstvayoniso  
nimittagrahena cittam praskandati / lokacitrani va drstva  
cittam praskandati / bahvarthatayam bahukrtyatayam cittam  
praskandati / tadyatha grhasthapravrajitaih samsargaramatayam  
papamitrah sahaikavyavasitayam drstyanumataye cittam  
praskandati / veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

tatha buddhe dharme samghe, dukkhe samudaye nirodhe marge, ihaloke  
paraloke, kanksa vimataya utpadyante, veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

aranyagato va, vrksamulagato va, sunyagaragato va, mahantam  
bhayabhairavam pasyati / uttrasakaram romaharsanam,  
brahmanavesena va, manusyavesena va, amanusyavesena va,  
kascid upasamkramyayonisah suklapaksad vicchindayati  
krsnapakse ca samadapayati, veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

yada labhasatkare cittam praskandati, matsarye mahecchatayam  
asamtustau krodhopanahakuhanalapanadisu  
sramanalamkaravipaksesu dharmesu cittam praskandati,  
veditavyam marakarmaitad iti /

itimany evambhagiyani marakarmani veditavyani tani caturnam  
maranam yathayogam //

(ii)-a-ii-17 ms.95a5r, sh.347-9, w.\*105-8, p.155a3, d.127a6, n.134b2, co.131b2,  
ch.448b4 tatra tribhīh karanaīh samyakprayuktasyapy arambho viphalo  
bhavati / tadyatha indriyasamudagamena, anulomavavadena,  
samadhidurbalataya ca /

indriyani cen na samudagatani, anulomikas cavavado bhavati, samadhis  
ca kevalavan, evam asyarambho viphalo bhavati /

indriyani cen na samudagatani bhavanti, avavadas ca nanulomiko bhavati,  
samadhis ca balavan bhavati, evarambho viphalah /

indriyani cet samudagatani, navavadas canulomiko bhavati, samadhis  
ca durbalo bhavati, evarambho viphalah /

indriyani cet samudagatani bhavanti, anulomikas cavavado bhavati,  
samadhis ca durbalo bhavati, evarambho viphalah /

indriyani cet samudagatani bhavanti, anulomikas cavavadah,  
samadhis ca balavan, evam asyarambhah saphalo bhavati /  
ebhis tribhīh karanaīh viphalo bhavati, tribhir eva karanaīh  
saphalah //

// uddanam //

pudgalas tadvyavasthanam atha alambanena ca /  
avavadas ca siksa ca tatha siks anulomikah /  
yogabhramsas ca yogas ca manaskaras ca yoginah /  
karaniyam bhavana ca phalam pudgalaparyayah /  
maras ca marakarmani arambho viphalo bhavet //

// yogacarabhumau sravakabhūmisamgrhitayam dvitīyam  
yogasthanam //

appendix i asamahita bhūmih

ms. b\*a11-b\*a6l, p. 181b7-182b7, d. 159a6-160a4, ch. 344b19-c15, del. 134-136.  
asamahita bhūmih katama / sa samasato dvadasakara veditavya /

asty asamahita bhūmih svabhavato 'samahita tadyatha pañca  
vijñānakayah /

asty asamahita bhūmih prarabdhiḥvāikalyat tadyatha kamavacaras  
cittacaitasika dharmah, satyam api cittaikagratayam te  
cittacaitasika dharmā na prarabdhīyupagudhah pravartante, iti yena sa  
asamahitety ucyate /

asty asamahita bhūmir anarambhat tadyatha kamopabhoginam  
adhyavasitanam kamesu kaman upabhuñjanam /

asty asamahita bhūmir viksepat tadyathadikarmikanam  
samadhiprayuktanam pañcasu kamagunesv anuviksepte 'nuvisrte  
cetasi /

asty asamahita bhūmih samksepat tadyathadikarmikanam eva

samadhiprayuktanam adhyatmam abhisamksipte cetasi  
styanamiddhabhibhavatah /

asty asamahita bhumir apratilambhat tadyatha tesam  
eudikarmikanam samadhiprayuktanam  
viksepasamksepanupakliste 'pi cetasy alabdhamanaskaranam ye  
cittacaitasika dharmah /

asty asamahita bhumir aparipurnatvat tadyatha labdhamanaskaranam  
alabdhaprayoganisthamanaskaranam alabdhatatphalanam ca /

asty asamahita bhumih samklesat tadyatha  
labdhaprayoganisthaphalamanaskaranam  
anyatamanyatamenasvadadikenopaklesenopakliste cetasi /

asty asamahita bhumir avasitvat tadyatha  
labdhaprayoganisthaphalamanaskaranam (sbh ii 278)  
evasamklistacetasam api samapattisthitivyutthananimittesv  
avasitapraptanam nikamakrcchrakisaralabhinam /

asty asamahita bhumir avisuddhes tadyatha  
nikamakrcchrakisaralabhinam api laukikasamapattnam  
asamudghatitaklesanusayas cittacaitasika dharmah /

asty asamahita bhumir vyutthanat tadyatha pratilabdhat samadher  
vyutthitasyparihinasya /

asty asamahita bhumih parihanes tadyatha pratilabdhat samadheh  
parihinasya //

yogacarabhumav asamahita bhumih samapta ///

appendix ii srutamayi bhumih

a. i-1 p.209a1,d.182b2, n.195b3, ch.354a6 [chos bdun po 'di dag ni bden pa  
yan dag pa ji lta ba bzin du mnon par rtogs sin rnam par grol ba yons  
su rdsogs par 'gyur ba yin te / lhag mthon gi phyogs gsum ste / chos rnam par  
'byed pa dan / brtson 'grus dan / dga' ba dan / zi gnas kyi phyogs gsum  
ste / sin tu sbyans pa dan / tin ne 'dzin dan / btan sñoms dan  
/ gcig ni zi gnas dan / lhag mthon gi phyogs te / 'di sta ste dran pa'o //

a. i-2 p.209a3, d.182b3, n.195b5, ch.354a10 dban po dan / 'bras bu dan /  
rnam par thar ba las gan zag bdun du rnam par bzag par rig par bya ste /  
zugs pa'i lam la dban po rtul po dan / dban po rnon po dad pa dan /  
chos kyi rjes su 'bran ba gñis dan / 'bras bu'i lam la / de gñis ñid dad  
pas mos pa dan / lta bas thob pa dan / sñoms par 'jug pa'i sgrib pa las ni  
rnam par grol la / ñon mons pa'i sgrib pa las ni rnam par ma grol ba ste /  
lus kyi mnon sum du byed pa dan / ñon mons pa'i sgrib pa las ni rnam par  
grol la / sñoms par 'jug pa'i sgrib pa las ni rnam par ma grol ba ste / ses  
rab kyis rnam par grol ba dan / sñoms par 'jug pa dan / ñon mons pa  
gñi ga'i sgrib pa las rnam par grol ba ste / gñi ga'i cha las rnam par grol  
ba'o //

a. i-3 p.209a7, d.182b6, n.196a1, ch.354a16 rgyu gsum po rnam pa bdun po 'di dag ni nan gi sems mñam par 'jog cin / yan dag par sems rtse gcig tu byed par 'gyur ba ste / 'jug par byed pa dan / gnas pa dan mthun pa dan / sdud par byed pa'o //

'jig rten pa'i yan dag pa'i lta ba sbyin pa yod do / zes bya ba la sogs pa'i rnam pa dan / de dag ñid la brten nas khyim gyi gnas ni kun tu (zsbh ii 286) gnod pa'o // khyim ni skyon yin no / zes bya ba la sogs pa'i rnam pa ste / mnon par byun ba dan ldan pa'i yan dag pa'i rtog pa ni 'jug par byed pa'o) //

zugs zin nas yan dag pa'i nag dan / las dan 'tsho ba yan dag par blans pa ni gnas pa dan mthun pa'o //

'jug par byed pa'i rgyu dan / gnas pa dan mthun pa'i rgyu de'i 'og tu tshul bzin yid la byed pa dan ldan pa na yan dag pa'i rtsol ba dan / dran pa gan yin pa de ni sdud par byed pa'i rgyu yin par rig par bya'o //

a. i-4 p.209b3, d.183a2, n.196a5, ch.354a23 ' 'dod pa la ñe bar spyod pa rnams ni 'di lta bu'i phyir nor sogs par 'dod de / 'di lta bde ba 'dod pa kho na'i phyir yin la / bde ba bdun po 'di dag ni 'phags pa'i nor bdun las byun ba ste / de dag ni phal pa'i nor kun tu bsags pa thams cad kyis thob par mi 'gyur ba ste /

dad pa dan ldan pa'i bde ba dan / bde 'gror skye ba las byun ba dan / bdag gi cha ma yin pa la ltos nas / kha na ma tho ba kun tu mi spyod pas 'gyod pa med pa las byun ba dan / de bzin du gzan gyis smad pa la ltos pa dan / chos dan don legs par rtogs pa dan ldan pa'i bde ba dan / phyi ma la yo byad dan mi ldan pa med pa las byun ba dan / don dam pa rtogs pa las byun ba'i bde ba ste / rnam pa du ma kha na ma tho ba med pa'i bde ba 'di dag ni / 'jig rten pa'i nor kun tu bsags pa las rnam pa thams cad kyis thams cad du thob par mi 'gyur te / gzan du na tshe 'di ñid la yo byad kyis mi brel ba las byun ba tsam du zad la de yan kha na ma tho ba dan bcas pa yin no //

a. i-5 p.209b8, d. 183a6, n. 196b2, ch.354b4 bdun po 'di dag ni bdud dan ñon mons pa'i phyogs kyis stobs yin te / bstan pa la gnod par byed pa dan / nan 'gror 'gro ba'i ñes par spyod pa kun (sbh ii 288) tu spyod pa dan / bdag gi cha ma yin par mi lta ste / bar du gcod pa'i chos bsten pa dan / gzan gyis smad pa las mi lta ste / bar du gcod pa'i chos bsten pa dan / dge ba dan / mi dge ba dan / kha na ma tho ba dan bcas pa dan / kha na ma tho ba med pa dan / nan pa dan / bzan po dan / nag po dan / dkar po'i rab tu dbye ba dan bcas pa'i rten cin 'brel bar 'byun ba'i chos rnams mi rtogs pa dan / ser sna'i dri mas zil gyis non pa'i sems kyis / snod spyad dan / yo byad man po 'chan ba dan / blun zin blo chun la sin tu rmoms pa'o /

bdud dan ñon mons pa'i phyogs kyis stobs 'di dag zil gyis mnan pa dan / rnam par bstsal ba'i phyir 'phags pa'i chos 'dul ba la dad pa la sogs pa'i stobs bdun po kho na yod par rig par bya'o //

a. i-6,-7 p.210a5, d.183b2, n.196b5, ch.354b11 don dam pa'i chos mya nan las

'das pa'i mi mthun pa'i phyogs kyi chos bdun po 'di dag ni dam pa'i chos yons  
su 'grib cin / nub par 'gyur ba ste / de dag kyan rgud pa rnam pa gsum du  
'dus te /

ñe bar spyad pa rgud pa dan / lhag pa'i bsam pa rgud pa dan / sbyor ba  
rgud pa'o /

de la chos gos la sogs pa bzan po 'dod pa dan / man po 'dod pa dan / de  
las byun ba'i lons spyod ni ñe bar spyad pa rgud pa'o /

lam dan lam gyi 'bras bu mya nan las 'das pa la / mnon par yid mi ches pa  
ni lhag pa'i bsam pa rgud pa'o //]

ms.15b6l, p.210a7, d.183b4, n.197a1, ch.354b16 kausidyam musitasmrtita  
viksiptacittata dausprajñam prayogavipattih /

tatra upabhogavipattir lobhakusalamulapaksya / asayaprayogavipattih  
punar mohakusalamulapaksya / etadviparyayena suklapakso veditavyah  
//

a. i-8 ms.15b6r, p.210b1, d183b6, n.197a2, ch.354b19 sapteme dharmah  
paramarthanirvanapaksyah saddharmaparihanaya cirasthitikatayai  
samvartante / srutamayi prajña, cintamayi, bhavanamayi prajña,  
asrayasya visamapariharanata, samyagamisadharmaparyestih,  
nirabhimanata, satkararhanarhesu satkaranasatkaranya  
pudgalapracicayah /

tatra srutam avyutpannasyarthasya vyutpattaye, cinta  
suniscitarthabhyuhanatayai, bhavana klesaprahanaya, asrayasya  
visamapariharah prahanaksamakarmanyatayai,  
samyagamisadharmaparyesana ksiprabhijñatayai,  
nirabhimanatavaramatradhigamasamtustaye, pudgalavicayo  
jñatamahapunyadinam asprhanatayai, alpecchadinam ca  
sprhanatayai //

a. i-9 ms.16a2m, p.210b7, d.184a3, n.197a7, ch.354c2 saptemani sattvanam  
upapattyayatanani yesu sattvanam vijñanani pravahatah  
sammukhikurvante / apayan asamjñisattvan  
naiivasamjñanasamjñayatanam sthapayitva /

nirvitpadasthanabhutatvad apaya na vijñanasthitih, ekantena tatra  
vijñanasyasamudacaran nasamjñisattvah /  
samudacarasamudacarato 'naikantikatan na  
naiivasamjñanasamjñayatanam /

tatra kayavisabhogata kayananatvam samjñavisabhogata  
samjñananatvam, etadviparyayad ekatvakayata, ekatvasamjñita ca  
veditavya /

tatra brahmalokad arvag visabhogakayavicitrarupakayatmabhavaprasava /  
brahmaloke punas tatprathamabhinirvrtta ye tesam evam bhavati /  
"brahmana vayam srstah" / brahmano 'py evam bhavati /

"mayaite srsta" itiyam tesam samjñasabhagata /

dvitiyadhyanaḍ urdhvam sarve 'rcihsam nibhakayatvad ekatvakayah /  
abhasvare punar devanikaye purvapascad upapannanam  
bhayaḅhayasamjña brahmalokadaharcirdarsanaḥ tesam  
visabhagasamjña veditavya //

a. i-10 ms.16a5l, p.211a6, d.184b2, n.197b6, ch.354c17 saptabhiḥ  
sattvanam dausthulyaiḥ sarvaklesapaksyadausthulyasamgraho  
veditavyah, hinadhatukaragadvesapaksyam,  
madhyapranitadhatuḥ apaksyam /  
hinamadhyapranitadhatukamanavidyadrstivicikitsapaksyam ca  
dausthulyam //

a. i-11 ms.16a5r, p.211a8, d.184b3, n.198a1, ch.354c20 saptabhir akarair  
itobahyakanam durakhyato dharmavinayah sadoso veditavyah /  
vyutpattidosena, caritradosena, sannisrayadosena,  
samkalpadosena, vyavasayadosena, adhicittadosena,  
adhiprajñadosena /

kimcapitobahyakah srutam udgrhnati / tat punas  
caturviparyasanukulatvad uparambheti /  
vadapratimoksanusamsakathapratyupasthapanatvac ca tatkrta  
vyutpattiḥ sadosa / silam acarajivavipattiparigrhitatvat  
svayam vanairyanikatvat sadosam / mitram viparitamargadesikatvat  
sadosam / (sbh ii 294) viveko mithyasamkalpopahatacittatvat sadosah  
/ vyavasaya upayavirahitvat sadosah / adhicittam musitasmrtes  
trsnamanavidyavicikitsottaradhyaitvat sadosam / adhiprajñam  
dvasastibhir drstigatair upahatatvat sadosam /

etadviparyayena svakhyate dharmavinaya etany eva saptavastuni  
nirdosani veditavyani //

a. i-12 ms.16a8m, p.211b7, d.185a1, n.198a6, ch.355a4 sapteme bhikṣunam  
utpannasyadhikaranasya vyupasamaya samvartante / sesam tadyatha  
vastusamgrahanyam //

tatremani saptety adhikaranani / sammukhapattivyutpadanadhikaranam,  
atitasammusitapattivyutpadanadhikaranam,  
asvatantryapattivyutpadanadhikaranam, apattivimarsadhikaranam,  
[ltun ba gtan la 'bebs pas rtsod ba dan / bdag ñid kyis ltun ba la 'gyod  
pa rtsod ba dan /] paksaparapakṣavyavasthitayor anyo'nyam  
apatticodanapakarsanadhikaranam // //

saptakair buddhavacane jñeyadhistanam // //

a. ii-1 ms.16b2l, p.212a3, d.185a3, n.198b2, ch.355a11 astabhir angaiḥ  
samgrhita bhikṣor niravasesasamprayojanaprahanaya tisro  
bhavana veditavyah / silabhavana, samadhibhavana, prajñabhavana  
ca / samyagvakkarmantajivaiḥ silabhavana,  
samyaksmrtisamadhibhyam samadhibhavana,

samyagdrstisamkalpavyayamaih prajñabhavana //

a. ii-2 ms.16b2r, p.212a5, d.185a5, n.198b4, ch.355a20 saphalam samyakprayogam  
adhipatim krtva vyavadanapaksyanam astanam pudgalanam  
vyavasthanam veditavyam / pratipannakanam caturnam phalasthanam  
caturnam //

a. ii-3 ms.16b3l, p.212a6, d.185a7, n.198b5, ch.355a21 dve ime dane  
astakare veditavye, sadosam ca danam nirdosam ca danam /

tatra sadosam saptakaram, ekakaram punar nirdosam / asti danam  
kausidyopahatatvat sadosam / asty akamakarāt sadosam  
samisadosasya daridrābhitasyesvarābhilasīnah / asty  
atitasapeksyataya sadosam / asty anagatabhinandanataya sadosam /  
asty avajñadosat sadosam / asti jñatabhīlasadosat sadosam /  
asty upābhogābhīlasat sadosam /

nirdosam punar danam nirvanaparīnamitam tatsambharābhrtam /  
nīramīsacetaso 'pi sugatigamanayapi mahābhogātaya api samvartate //

a. ii-4,-5 ms.16b4r, p.212b3, d.185b2, n.199a2, ch.355b6 catvari sthanany  
adhīsthyastasu kalesu kausīdyam pravīskurvan viryam  
anarābhāmano veditavyah, kusīdajatiyo 'yam pudgalo  
'narābdhāvīryajatiya itī /

pīndapatasannīśrayam itīkarānīyam carīkavīkramānam  
dhatuvāīśamyam ca / itīmānī catvari sthanany adhīsthaya  
prānītaprabhūtabhōjanakayagauravakale,  
parīttaluhābhōjanakayaklamakale, itīkarānīye prayōktukamāsyā  
balanuraksanakale, itīkarānīyam krtavatah sramakale,  
carīkam viprakramītukamāsyā balanuraksanakale,  
abhiprakrāntasyādhvaparīśramakale, vyādhītasya  
vyādhīduhkhāsannīpatakale, vyādhīvyūttīthītasya  
śrāmīyagāmanāsankakale, itī kusīdajatiyah pudgalah / yavat  
kausīdyopādhīm na labhate, tavād asya viryamatrakam prajñāyate /  
yadā kausīdyopādhīm labhate tadā tvarītatvarītam kausīdyam  
pravīskarōtī / tasmāt kusīdajatiya ity ucyate / etadvīparīyayēna  
catvāry evāītānī sthanany adhīsthaya, esv evāstasu kalesu  
viryam arābhāmanah, abhībhuya kausīdyam arābdhāvīryajatiyah  
pudgalo veditavyah / sa labhāmano 'pi kausīdyopādhīm viryam arābhate /  
prag evālabhāmanah / tasmād arābdhāvīryajatiya ity ucyate //

a. ii-6 ms.16b8l, p.213a2, d.186a1, n.199b1, ch.355b21 astav ime  
samyakprānīdhanaparīghīta īstopapattīhetavah / kamesv  
abhyūpapattīkodayakāmanam sarvena ca sarvam kamāvīvekam  
anābhīlasatam āstaprakārestopapattīyātānopapattāyē samvartante  
/ mānūsyādurbhāgāprānīhitam parīttam danāmāyam śīlāmāyam / evam  
mānūsyāsubhāgācaturmahārājakayīkatrayāstrīmāyāmātūśītanīrmanār  
atīparānīrmitāvāsavartīdevāprānīhitam parīttam danāmāyam ca  
śīlāmāyam //

a. ii-7 ms.17a1r, p.213a5, d.186a3, n.199b3, ch.355b25 caturbhih karanair manusyesu catasrnam tathagatasya parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam / tribhih karanair devabhutanam catasrnam parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam / agryabhidhanabhutatvat, daksiniyasamantatvat, aparadhinabhogavrttitvat, samutsrstabhogavrttitvat, ebhis caturbhih karanair manusyabhutanam catasrnam parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam / bhumibhagasannisritaparyantatvat, kamadhatuparyantatvat, vaksamskaraparyantatvat / devabhutanam catasrnam parsadam vyavasthanam veditavyam //

a. ii-8 ms.17a3l, p.213b1, d.186a6, n.199b6, ch.355c2 trisu laukikesu sthanesu vartamano lokah satatasamitam astabhir dharmaih sprsyate / icchayam, vyavasaye, pratyaye ca / icchayam vartamano labhenapi sprsyate, alabhenapi / vyavasaye vartamano parabhimate va paranabhimate va, paroksagatena varnavarnavadena sprsyate, sammukhanugatena va / pratyaye vartamanah purvake drstadharmike va sukhapratyaye dukhkapratyaye va sukhadukhhabhyam sprsyate //

a. ii-9 ms.17a4m, p.213b4, d.186b1, n.200a1, ch.355c7 astav ime 'nagaminam arhatam vadhimoksa aryaprabhavamahaviharabhinirharaya samvartante / avibhuyadhyatmam rupasamjñam bahirasamklistarupadhimoksah / vibhuyadhyatmam rupasamjñam dvitiyah / subhasubhadvayarupaparamopeksadhimoksah / itime trayo 'dhimoksah sarvarupavasitvayaryarddhinirharaya (sbh ii 302) samvartante / yeyam rddhir asadharana sarvaparthaganaih / akasanantadhimoksah, vijñananantadhimoksah, akiñcanadhimoksah, naivasamjñanasamjñayatanadhimoksah, suksmasuksmasvarasavahicittadhimoksas ca, itime pañcadhimoksa anupurvena suparikarmakrtah samjñavedayitanirodhasamapattiparamaviharanirharaya samvartante //

a. ii-10 ms.17a6m, p.214a1, d.186b5, n.200a6, ch.355c16 yani ca rupani pasyati yatha ca pasyati, trisu vimoksesu prathamesu prayukta iti vimoksatrayaprayogamargam samjanati, astav abhibhvayatanani veditavyani / tatra parittani mahadgatani suvarnadurvarnani hinapranitani rupani pasyati bahirdhasamahitagocarany abhasapraptni / samadhigocaralambanena manasikarenanabhasagatayam abhibhuya, samathakarena tani samadhigocarani [ses so / lhag mthon gi rnam pas ni mthon ste / tin ne 'dzin gyi spyod yul de dag ji ltar] janati pasyati / yatha tani tena vimrstani bhavanty upalaksitani tatha samjñitesu bahirdhasamadhigocaresu bhavati / evam tani rupani pasyati / astakair buddhavacanajñeyadhistanam samaptam //

a. iil-1 ms.17a8r, p.214a6, d.187a1, n.200b3, ch.355c26 navanam samyojananam vyavasthanam veditavyam / vastusamgrahanyam /

a. iil-2 ms.17b11, p.214a7, d.187a2, n.200b4, ch.355c27 navemany  
upapattyayatanani yesupapannanam sattvanam tatra tatra  
samanasamvasata prajñayate / sthapayitvapayan purvasmin  
nirvitpadasthanabhutatvat //

navakair buddhavacanajñeyadhithanam samaptam // //

a. iv-1 ms. 17b1 r, p.214a8, d. 187a3, n.200b5, ch.356a1 dasabhih  
krtsnayatanair vimoksanam karyaparinispattir veditavya /  
sesam vimoksabhibhvayatanakrtsnayatananam tadyatha  
vastusamgrahanyam /

a. iv-2 ms.17b2l, p.214b2, d.187a4, n.200b6, ch.356a3 dasabhir asaiksair  
angaih pañcanam asaiksanam skandhanam samgraho  
veditavyah / silasamadhiprajñavimuktivimuktijñanadarsanaskandhanam  
//

dasakair buddhavacane jñeyadhithanam samaptam //

samaptam ca buddhavacanajñeyadhithanam // //

b. ms.17b2r, p.214b4, d.187a5, n.201a1, ch.356a8 cikitsa katama, sa  
caturakara veditavya / tadyathabadhakausalyam,  
abadhasamutthanakausalyam, utpannasyabadhasya prahanakausalyam,  
prahinasyabadhasyatyam anutpadausalyam / esam ca  
kausalyanam vibhango yatha sutram eva veditavyah // //

c. ms.17b3l, p.214b, d.187a7, n.201a2, ch.356c11

d. ms.23a3l, p.228b6, d.199b2, n.214a2, ch.360c21 sabdavidya katama / sa  
sadakara drastavya / dharmaprajñaptivyavasthanatah /  
arthaprajñaptivyavasthanatah / pudgalaprajñaptivyavasthanatah /  
kalaprajñaptivyavasthanatah / samkhyaprajñaptivyavasthanatah /  
sakhiladhikaranavyavasthanatas ca //

uddanam //

dharmarthapudgala kalah samkhyadhikaranam ca yat / sakhilam  
tad adhithanam sabdasyeha samasatah /

d.i. ms.23a4l, p.229a1, d.199b4, n.214a4, ch.360c28 tatra  
dharmaprajñaptivyavasthanam namakayapadakayavyañjanakayah /  
pañcagunayuktas ca sabdah / agramyalaghvojasvi sambaddhah  
svarthas ca /

d.ii. ms.23a4r, p.229a2, d.199b5, n.214a5, ch.361a2  
tattarthaprajñaptivyavasthanam dasakaram veditavyam /  
indriyavyavasthanatah / mahabhutavyavasthanatah /  
karmavyavasthanatah / paryesanavyavasthanatah /  
adharmavyavasthanatah / dharmavyavasthanatah /  
sampattivyavasthanatah / vipattivyavasthanatah /  
upabhogavyavasthanatah / anuraksanavyavasthanatas ca //

uddanam //

caksuradi prthivyadi kayakarmadi caisana /  
adharmadharmsampattivipadbhoganuraksana /

d.ii-1 ms.23a5r, p.229b5, d.199b7, n.214b1, ch.361a8 tatrendriyavyavasthanatas  
tadyatha darsanarthah sravanartho jighranarthah svadanarthah  
sparsanartho vijananarthas ca /

d.ii-2 ms.23a6m, p.229b6, d.200a1, n.214b2, ch.361a9 tatra  
mahabhutavyavasthanatah / tadyatha pratisthadyarthah /  
abhisyandanadyarthah, dipadyarthah / kampanadyarthas ca //

d.ii-3 ms.23a6r, p.229b7, d.200a2, n.214b2, ch.361a10 \* 1 h i tatra  
karmavyavasthanatah / tadyatha gamanadyartho bhasanadyarthah /  
cetanasmrtibuddhyadyarthas ca //

d.ii-4 ms.23a7l, p.229b8, d.200a2, n.214b3, ch.361a11  
tatraisanavyavasthanatah / tadyatha marganadyarthah //

d.ii-5 ms.23a7l, p.230a1, d.200a3, n.214b3, ch.361a12  
tatradharmavyavasthanatah / tadyatha himsasteyadyarthah //

d.ii-6 ms.23a7m, p.230a1, d.200a3, n.214b4, ch.361a12 tatra  
dharmavyavasthanatah / tadyatha danasamyamadyarthah //

d.ii-7 ms.23a7m, p.230a2, d.200a3, n.214b4, ch.361a13 tatra  
sampattivavyavasthanatah / tadyatha praptipritiharsadyarthah //

d.ii-8 ms.23a7r, p.230a3, d.200a4, n.214b5, ch.361a13 tatra  
vipattivavyavasthanatah / tadyatha nasabhayadainyadyarthah //

d.ii-9 ms.23a8l, p.230a3, d.200a4, n.214b5, ch.361a14  
tatropabhogavyavasthanatah / tadyatha  
bhojanapanacchadanalinganopacaradyarthah //

d.11-10 ms.23a8l, p.230a4, d.200a5, n.214b6, ch.361a15  
tatanuraksanavyavasthanatah / tadyatha  
palanaposanabharanadyarthah //

api khalu sadbhir akaraih samasato 'rtho veditavyah / svabhavartho  
hetvarthah phalarthah kriyartho visesasamyogarthah  
pravrttyarthas ca /

uddanam //

svabhavahetutatkatyatatkiyayogavrttibhih /

d.iii. ms.23b1l, p.230a6, d.200a6, n.214b7, ch.361a21 tatra  
pudgalaprajñaptivyavasthanam / stripumnapumsakavyavasthanatah /  
prathamamadhyamottamapuravyavasthanatas ca //

d.iv. ms.23b1m, p.230a7, d.200a7, n.215a1, ch.361a24 tatra  
kalaprajñaptivyavasthanam / trividhah kalo 'tito 'titavisistah,  
anagato 'nagatavisistah, vartamano vartamanavisistas ca /

d.v. ms.23b1r, p.230a8, d.200a7, n.215a2, ch.361a27 tatra  
samkhyaprajñaptivyavasthanam / trividha samkhyā / ekasamkhyā  
dvisamkhyā bahusamkhyā ca /

d.vi. ms.23b2l, p.230b1, d.200b1, n.215a2, ch.361a29  
tatrādhikāranavyavasthanam / khilavyavasthanam ca /  
pañcādhikāranāni sandhināmasamasas taddhitam akhyatam ca / khilam  
punar dhatupathādī tad ubhayam apī samasya sakhilam ādhikāranam ity  
ucyate /

e. ms.23b2r, p.230b2, d.200b2, n.215a4, ch.361b4 tatra silpakarmasthānavidyā  
katama / samasato dvadasakaram silpam / tatra yaj jñānam sa  
silpakarmasthānavidyety ucyate / dvadasakaram silpam katamat /  
tadyatha krsīsilpam vanijyasīlpam rajapaurusyasīlpam (sbh  
ii 312) lipigānanasamkhyāmudrasīlpam naimittikasīlpam  
mantrisīlpam ghatanasīlpam samjānanasīlpam vanasīlpam  
samyojanasīlpam pakasīlpam gandharvasīlpam ca //

// yogacarabhumāu srutamāyī bhūmih //

appendix iii cintamāyī bhūmih

ms.23b4l, p.230b6, d.200b5, n.215a6, ch.361b11 cintamāyī bhūmih katama /  
sa samasatas tryakara veditavya / svabhāvavisuddhito jñeyapravicayato  
dharmapravicayatā ca //

a. ms.23b4m, p.230b7, d.200b5, n.215a7, ch.361b18 tatra svabhāvavisuddhīh  
katama / sa navakara veditavya / yathapī tad ekatyō yathasrutan  
yathaparyaptan dharman ekakī rahogatas cintayati / acintyam  
parivarjayitva cintyam cintayati / kalapadesamahapadesam ca  
parījanati / arthapratisaranas ca cintayati, na vyañjanapratisaranah  
/ kimcī ca sraddhayādhimucyate, kimcī prajñāyā vyavacarayati  
drdham ca cintayati / sthīram ca cintayati / pratanum ca cintayati /  
tam ca cintam paryavasānagatam karoti, nantaravisadam apadyate  
/ ity anaya navakarāyā visuddhā suvisuddhā cintety ucyate //

b. ms.23b6l, p.231a3, d.201a1, n.215b4, ch.361d h .0 tatra jñeyapravicayāh  
katamah / yah pariksyasyarthasya pravīcayāh / pariksyō 'rthah  
katamah / sac ca sato 'sac casatah pariksyō 'rthā ity ucyate //

b. i. ms.23b6m, p.231a5, d.201a2, n.215b5, ch.361c4 't pariksyam sadvastu  
katamat / tat pañcavidham drastavyam / svalaksanasat  
samānyalaksanasat samketalaksanasat dhetulaksanasat  
phalalaksanasac ca //

b. i-1 ms.23b7l, p.231a6, d.201a3, n.215b6, ch.361c7 svalaksanasat katamat /  
tat trividham drastavyam / paramarthalaksanasan  
nīmittalaksanasat vartamanalaksanasac ca /

paramarthalaksanasat katamat / yo nirābhīlapyō 'rthah sarvadharmesu  
lokottarajñānāgocaro 'vyavasthāpyalaksanah /

nimittasat katamat / tac caturbhir akarair drastavyam / yatra  
namopalabhyate / vastupalabhyate / tac ca nama tasmin vastuni na  
vyabharati bhrantivyabharato vanityavyabharato va / tac ca nama  
tasmin vastuny avyahatam pravartate / na kvacid anuvartate kvacid  
vyavartate /

varthanasat katamat / yad utpannam hetupalabhutam ca / tad etat sarvam  
ekadhyam abhisamksipya svalaksanasad ity ucyate //

b. i-2 ms.23b8r, p.231b2, d.201a7,n.216a3, ch.361c16 samanyalaksanasat  
katamat / tad api pañcavidham drastavyam / jatisamanyalaksanam  
krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanam  
sarvasamskarasamanyalaksanam sarvasasrvasamanyalaksanam  
sarvadharmasamanyalaksanam ca /

jatisamanyalaksanam katamat /  
rupavedanasamjñasamskaravijñananam svajatih / saikadhyam  
abhisamksipya jatisamanyalaksanam ity ucyate /

krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanam katamat / kusalasarava dharma  
istaphalabhinirvrttau krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanena  
samanyalaksanah / yatha (sbh ii 322) kusala dharma  
istaphalabhinirvrttav evam akusala dharma  
anistaphalabhinirvrttau, smrtiyupasthanani samyakprahanany  
rddhipadanindriyani balani bodhyangani margangani  
bodhipaksyadharmas bodhipraptau krtyanusthanasamanyalaksanena  
samanyalaksanah /

sarvasamskarasamanyalaksanam katamat / anityata  
sarvasamskaranam / sarvasasrvasamanyalaksanam katamat /  
dukhata sarvasasravanam / sarvadharmasamanyalaksanam katamat  
/ sunyata nairatmyam ca sarvadharmam / tad idam ucyate  
samanyalaksanam //

b. i-3 ms.24a3r, p.232a2, d.201b5, n.216b1, ch.362a1 samketalaksanam  
katamat / yatra sadvidho vadah pravartate tat samketalaksanam  
veditavyam / sadvidho vadah katamah / svamisambandhayukto vadah,  
tattadanyanyavarjito vadah, samketiko vadah, samghatiko vadah,  
asarvatrago vadah, manityas ca vadah //

b. i-3-a ms.24a4m, p.232a5, d.201 b7, n.216b4, ch.362a5 svamisambandhayukto  
vadah katamah / yo vadah svamisambandhena laksanapratyavagamyo  
bhavati / nantarena svamisambandham / tadyatha "jatir" ity uktah  
"kasyeyam jatir" iti, svamisambandham apeksate vadah / rupasya  
jatir vedanayah samjñayah samskaranam vijñanasya jatir  
no tu "rupam" ity ukte "kasyedam rupam" iti svamisambandham apeksate  
vadah /

yatha jatir evam jara sthithir anityataivambhagiyas  
cittaviprayuktah samskara yathayogam veditavyah / ayam ucyate  
svamisambandhayukto vadah / sa ca (sbh ii 324) yatra vartate tat

samketalaksanam veditavyam //

b. i-3-b ms.24a6l, p.232b1, d.202a3, n.216b4, ch.362a12 tattadanyanyavarjito vadah katamah / yo vado naiva tena tasya naivanyenanyasya nirdesaya bhavati / sa tattadanyanyavarjita ity ucyate /

yas tenaiva tasya vyapadesaya vadah sa dravyalaksane 'pi vartate samketalaksane 'pi / yas canyenyanyasya vyapadesaya vadah so 'pi dravyalaksane 'pi vartate samketalaksane 'pi / yas cayam naiva tena tasya naivanyenanyasya vyapadesaya vada ekamsena samketalaksana eva pravartate /

katamas ca tena tasyaiva vyapadesaya vado dravyalaksane pravartate / tadyatha prthivyah kathinyam ity yo vadah / katham samketalaksane 'pi pravartate / asmano mandalyam ity yo vadah / yatha prthivyah kathinyam asmano mandalyam evam apam dravatvam tailasya pindas tejasa ausnyam agner arci vayoh samudiranatvam anilasya vegah /

katham anyenyanyasya vyapadesaya vado dravye sati vartate / tadyatha caksusor vijñanam kayasya sparsa ity evamadi / katham prajñaptisati / tadyatha buddhadattasya gunamitrasya va bhojanam panam yanam vastram alamkara ity evamadi /

katham naiva tena tasya napy anyenyanyasya vyapadesaya vada ekantena samketalaksana eva pravartate / tadyatha grhasya dvaram grhasya kudyam kumbhasya mukham kumbhasya parsvam senaya ratho vanasya vrksah satasya dasakam dasakasya trkam ity evamadi /

ayam ucyate tattadanyanyavarjito vadah //

b. i-3-c ms.24b2l, p.233a2, d.202b3, n.217b1, ch.362a29 samketiko vadah katamah / sadvidhanimittalaksane vyavaharikah svabhavaprajñaptivadah / sadvidham nimittalaksanam katamat / vastulaksanam vijñeyalaksanam subhadilaksanam anugrahadilaksanam vyavaharanimittalaksanam mithyapratipattyadinimittalaksanam ca /

vastulaksanam katamat / yad vijñanena grhnati /

vijñeyalaksanam katamat / yan manaskarena vijñanasyotpattaye samvartate / subhadilaksanam katamat / yat sparsena grhnati /

anugrahadilaksanam katamat / yad vedanaya grhnati /

vyavaharanimittalaksanam katamat / yat samjñaya grhnati /

mithyapratipattyadinimittalaksanam katamat / yac cetanaya grhnati //

b. i-3-d ms.24b4l, p.233a7, d.202b7, n.217b6, ch.362b7 samghatiko vadah katamah / yah prabhutesu samagresu samuditesu svabhavavyavasthanavadah / tadyathadhyatmam

rupavedanasamjñasamskaravijñanesv atmadivado bahirdha va  
rupagandharasasprastavyesu tatha tatha sannivistesu  
grhakumbhasenavanadivadah //

b. i-3-e ms.24b4r, p.233b2, d.203a2, n.218a1, ch.362b11 asarvatrago vadah  
katamah / yo vadah kvacid anuvartate, kvacid vyavartate / tadyatha  
grhe grhavado gramanagararastadibhyo vyavartate / kumbhe  
kumbhavado ghataghatisaravadibhyo vyavartate / senavadah  
prthakstripurusadarakadarikadibhyo vyavartate / vanavadah  
prthagvrksamulagandapatrapuspaphaladibhyo vyavartate //

b. i-3-f ms.24b6l, p.233b5, d.203a4, n.218a3, ch.362b18 anityo vadah  
katamah / sa caturbhir akarair drastavyah / bhedato 'bhedato  
'bhisamskaratah parinamatas ca /

katham bhedatah / tadyatha kumbhe bhagne yah kumbha iti vadah so  
'vahiyate / kapalavadah pradurbhavati /

katham abhedatah / tadyatha nanadravyasamavayavihite curne va dhupe  
va yo nanadravyavadah so 'vahiyate / dhupacurnavadah  
pradurbhavati /

katham abhisamskaratah / tadyathanabhisamskrte suvarnapinde  
harsakatakakeyuradya abhisamskaraparinatah yah  
suvarnapindavadah so 'vahiyate / harsakatakakeyuravadah  
pradurbhavati /

katham parinamatah / tadyatha parinate bhojanapane yo  
bhojanapanavadah so 'vahiyate / uccaraprasravavadah pradurbhavati /

ity ayam evambhagiyo 'nityo vado veditavyah /

ity ayam sadvidho vado yatra pravartate tat samketalaksanam  
veditavyam / idam ucyate samketalaksanam //

b. i-4 ms.24b8m, p.234a4, d.203b2, n.218b2, ch.362b28 hetulaksanam  
katamat / tat samasatah pañcavidham drastavyam / istahetur  
anistahetur pustihetur pravrttihetur nivrttihetur ca /

istahetur katamah / kusalasarava dharmah /

anistahetur katamah / akusala dharmah /

pustihetur katamah / purvotpannah kusalakusalavyakrta  
dharma asevita bhavita bahulikrtah pascadutpannam  
kusalakusalavyakrtanam dharmanam uttarottaranam  
pustataranam pustatamanam pustihetur ity ucyante //

pravrttihetur katamah / yena bijena yaya vasanaya yena sahayena  
yesam dharmanam pravrttir bhavati sa tesam pravrttihetur ity  
ucyate /

nivrttihetur katamah / samskaranivrtteh samklesanivrtteh  
sarvaupasamiko margah parinirvanikah sambodhigami

sasambharah saprayogah sotpattikah sanispattiko nivrttihetur ity  
ucyate /

idam samastam hetulaksanam vistarena vibhagah punar  
hetuphalacintayam drastavyah //

b. i-5 ms.25a3l, p.234b2, d.203b7, n.218b7, ch.362c11 phalalaksanam  
katamat / yad asmat pañcavidhad dhator utpannam praptam siddham  
nispannam pravrttam tat phalalaksanam veditavyam //

b. ii. ms.25a3m, p.234b3, d.204a1, n.219a1, ch.362c14 pariksyam asadvastu  
katamat / tad api pañcalaksanam drastavyam / anutpannasan  
niruddhasad itaretarasat paramarthasad atyantasac ca /

anutpannasat katamat / anagatah samskarah /

niruddhasat katamat / atitah samskarah /

itaretarasat katamat / yad itaralaksanenetaresam dharmanam  
virahitata avidyamanata, itaradharmasamavadhanata va punar itaresam  
dharmanam /

paramarthasat katamat / vyavaharikena svabhavaprajñaptivadena yah  
svabhavo vyavasthapitah /

atyantasat katamat / vandhyaputradi yat kimcid evambhagiyam //

b. iii. ms.25a5l, p.234b7, d.204a4, n.219a5, ch.362c21 api khalu  
pañcavidhastita pañcavidhaiva nastita //

b. iil-1 ms.25a5m, p.234b7, d.204a4, n.219a5, ch.362c21 pañcavidhastita  
katama / parinispantalaksanastita paratantralaksanastita  
parikalpatalaksanastita visesalaksanastita  
avaktavyalaksanastita ca /

tatra prathama paramarthikam laksanam /

anu dvitiya pratityasamutpannalaksanam /

anu tritiya samketalaksanam /

anu caturthy adhvalaksanam jatilaksanam jaralaksanam  
sthitilaksanam anityalaksanam dukkhalaksanam  
sunnyalaksanam nairatmyalaksanam vastulaksanam  
vijñeyalaksanam grahyalaksanam subhadilaksanam  
anugrahadilaksanam vyavaharanimitalaksanam  
mithyapratipattyadinimitalaksanam ity evambhagiyam laksanam  
visesalaksanam veditavyam /

anu pañcama caturakaraya avaktavyataya avaktavyalaksanam / asattvat  
tadyatha pudgalah skandhebhyo 'nyo 'nanya iti / gambhiratvan  
nirabhilapyadharmata, acintyas tathagatanam dharmakayah, acintyo  
buddhavisayah / tatha bhavati tathagatah parammaranad ity evamadi  
/ anarthopasamhitatvat tadyatha ye te dharmā

adharmarthabrahmacaryopasamhitas te 'bhisambuddha api nokta bhagavata  
/ tathadharmalakshanavyavasthanatas tadyatha tathata samskarebhyo  
'nyananyatvenavaktavya //

b. iil-2 ms.25b1m, p.235b7, d.204b4, n.219b6, ch.363a8 pañcavidha nastita  
katama / paramarthalakshanastita svatantralakshanastita  
sarvena sarvam svalakshanastita avisesalakshanastita  
vaktavyalakshanastita ca // //

appendix iv abhiprayikarthagathanirdesa

a. i-1 ms1\*a11, msg.26b1m, p.245a6, d.212b5, n.228b4, ch.367a6

(1) siksasu paramipraptah sarvasamsayanakah /  
siksam prabruhi me prsto ya ca siksasu siksana // iti

//

brahmana bhagavan sarvasiksapadaparyantapraptitas ca  
svarthasampadam asadharanam  
arabhyotpannotpannasarvasattvasamsayacchedakatvena casadharanam  
pararthapratipattim arabhya stutipurvam prstah "kah kiyatyas  
ca siksah, katham ca tasu siksitavyam" //

a. i-2 ms1\*a1r, msg.26b1m, p.245b1, d.212b7, n.229a1, ch.367a13 tato bhagavan

bahukrtyatabhisana alasajatiyanam protsahanabhiprayah  
sarvasiksah samasya samksepatas tistrbhih siksabhir nirdisati

/

(2) adhisilam adhicitam adhiprajñam ca marisa /  
tisrah siksah samasena srnu ya tasu siksana // iti //

tatra silacittaprajña adhikrtya viksiptacittasya  
aviksepayogopadesato 'dhisilamsiksaya, asamahitacittasya  
samadhanayogopadesato 'dhicittamsiksaya, samahitavimuktacittasya  
vimoksayogopadesato 'dhiprajñamsiksaya ca, yoginam  
sarvakrtyaparisamapteh, tasv eva tirsru siksasv  
antarniyabhiprayato bhagavata desitah //

a. i-3 ms 1\*a3m, msg.26b1r, p.245b7, d.213a4, n.229a5, ch.367a22 tasu punah  
siksana yena yogena tah siksa nispadayati / tatra

(3) bhavet sadangasampannas catuhsthitisukhanvitah /  
catursu caturakarajñanasuddhah sada bhavet // iti //

anaya gathaya yathakramam tasam tistrnam siksanam  
prayogam darsayati / "sadangasampanna" ity adhisilamsiksam  
adhikrtya siksanam sadangani / silavan viharati,  
pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah, acarasampannah,  
gocarasampannah, anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsi, samadaya  
siksate siksapadesv ity ebhis ca sadbhir angais caturvidha  
silavisuddhah paridipita/

tatra "silavan viharati"ty adhikrtya "pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah"

ity anena nairyanikasilata visuddhīh, moksadhikarikam hi  
nairyanikam / "acaragocarasampanna" ity etabhyam  
anutkrstasilata visuddhīh / "anumatresv avadyesu  
bhayadarsi"ti nischedrasilata visuddhīh / "samadaya siksate  
siksapadesv" ity aviparyastasilata visuddhīh /

evam sadangasampannatayadhisilamsiksaprayogam nisritya  
"catuhsthitisukhanvita" ity adhicittamsiksaprayogam darsayati /

catvari dhyānani caturvidha cittasthitih, sa ca  
drstadharmasukhaviharatvat sukhety ucyate /

"catursu caturakarajñanasuddhah sada bhaved" ity  
adhiprajñamsiksam adhikrtyaha / catursu  
duhkhasamudayanirodhamargasatyev ekaikasminn  
anityadicaturakarajñanasuddhiprabhasitatvad  
adhiprajñamsiksayah //

a. i-4 ms.1\*a7r, msg,26b2l, p.246b2, d.213b5, n.230a1, ch.367b13  
(4) supratisthitamulah syac cittasyopasame ratah /  
samyukto 'tha visamyukto drstyā drstyaryapapaya // iti //

anaya gathaya siksaratrayasya kramenotpattim darsayati / mulam hy  
adhisilam (sbh ii 344) prathama siksa / tadanvayatvad uttarayoh /

tatah silavato 'vipratīsaradyanupurvya cittasamadhanabhiratya  
dvitiya /

tatah samahitacittasya yathabhutadarsanad aryadrstīsamīyogatah  
papadrstīviyogatas ca tritiya //

a. i-5 ms.rb2l, msg,26b2m, p.246b5, d.214a1, n.230a4, ch.367b19  
(5) adisuddho dhyānaratah satye ca kusalo bhavet /  
utpadayed varjayed ca brmhayet satyam eva ca // iti //

anaya gathaya tasam eva tīsnam sīksanam yathakramam  
suddhivīsesam darsayati / tatra "adisuddha" itī prathamayah /  
"dhyānarata" itī dvitīyah / "satye ca kusala" itī tritīyah /  
tat punah "satyakausalīyam utpadayed" itī margasatyasyotpadanat /  
"varjayed" itī duhkhasamudayasatyayor varjanat / "brmhayet" itī  
nirodhasatyasya punah punar mrdumadhyadhimatraklesaprahananīrodhena  
brmhanat /

a. i-6 ms.1\*b3r, msg,26b3l, p.247a1, d.214a4, n.230a7, ch.367b26  
(6) siksapadesu vidyante catasro gatayas trisu /  
vivarjayitva dve gati dve gati samudanayet // iti //

anaya gathaya silacittaprajñakhyesu sīksadhīsthanesu  
sīksanam sampadānavipadānad, yathasambhavam tatphalabhuta  
yas catasro gatayah,

kamadhatāu devamanūsyasamgrhita sugatīr adhisīlasampattīphala,  
kamadhatav eva tadanyagatīsamgrhitadhisīlavīpattīphala durgatīh,

ruparupyadhatau devagatisamgrhitadhicittaphala urdhvagatih,  
traidhatukaparyapanna cadhiprajñaphala nirvanagatih /

etabhyo gatibhya adye dve sugatidurgati varjayitva, uttare dve  
urdhvagatinirvanagati samudanayel laukikalokottarabhyam margabhyam  
ity etad darsayati //

a. ii ms. 1 \*b5r, msg.26b3m, p.247a7, d.214b1 n.230b5, ch.367c7 (7) dve  
dvayapratyupasthane eka nirvanagamini /  
anupurvopanisadabhinnasambhinnabhavita // iti //

asyam gathayam yathadhisiladhicittasiksayoh prathamayas  
canupurvenadhicittadhiprajñasiksdvayopanisadbhavana  
pratyupasthanam / madhyamayasa  
cadhiprajñadhyanasamvarasamgrhitadhisilasiksa  
dvayopanisadbhavana pratyupasthanam / uttamayas caikasya  
nirvanopanisadbhavana pratyupasthanam / vyastasamastanam ca  
yathasambhavam bhavanam / tad darsayati //

a. ii-1 ms.rb7r, msg.26b3m, p.247b3, d.214b4, n.231a1, ch.367c14  
(8) niskaukrtyo bhaved adau pascac ca sukhito yatah /  
adyasau sarvasiksanam yatra sikseta panditah // iti //

anaya gaihaya yathadhisilamsiksa aviprataradyanupurvyā,  
uttaropanisadbhavana vartate / tad darsayati //

a. ii-2 ms.2'a1m, msg.26b3r, p.247b4, d.214b5, n.231a2, ch.367c16  
(9) yato visodhayej jñanam subhotpattisamanvitah /  
madhyasau sarvasiksanam yatra sikseta panditah // iti //

adhicittamsiksaya  
bhavanamayavisistakusalamulotpattyadyanupurvyā (sbh ii 348)  
uttamasiksopanisattvam darsayati //

a. ii-3 ms.2\*a2l, msg.26b4l, p.247b6, d.214b6, n.231a4, ch.367c20  
(10) yato vimocayec cittam prapañcam ca nirodhayet /  
sresthasau sarvasiksanam yatra sikseta panditah // iti  
//

adhiprajñamsiksaya nirvanopanisattvac chresthatvam  
darsayati //

a. ii-4-a ms.2\*a2m, msg.26b4m, p.247b7, d.214b7, n.231a5, ch.367c23  
(11) asuddhigamini pratipat tatha sugatigamini /  
adya pratipad ukteyam sa ca niskevala mata // iti //

yathadhisilamsiksa vipadita durgatihetuh, sampadita ca  
sugatihetuh, kevalapi ca vinottarabhyam siksabhyam sakyate  
sampadayitum / tad darsayati //

a. ii-4-b ms.2\*a3m, msg.26b4r, p.248a1, d.215a2, n.231a6, ch.367c26  
(12) visuddhigamini pratipan na sarvatyantagamini /  
madhya pratipad ukteyam mapi niskevala mata // iti //

yatha madhyama pratipat kamadhatuvairagyavisuddhya visuddhagamini,  
urdhvatvavairagyat kamaraganusayasya catyanta [ma phyin pa'i phyir  
/ thams cad gtan du rnam par dag par 'gro ba ma yin pa dan / ji ltar mchog  
med cin dan po med par 'ba' zig gis 'grub par mi 'gyur ba de ston to //]

a. ii-4-c ms-, msg.26b5l, p.248a4, d.215a4, n.231b1, ch.368a2 (13)  
visuddhagamini pratipad ya sarvatyantagamini / srestha pratipad  
ukteyam sa naivadvyakevala // [ces bya ba ni /

kham s gsum pa'i 'dod chags dan bral ba dan / bag la ñal yan gtan phyin  
pa dan ji ltar mchog de thams cad gtan du 'gro ba yin la / sna ma gñis med  
par yan gcig pus 'grub par mi 'gyur ba de ston to //]

a. iil-1 ms.2\*a4l, msg.26b5m, p.248a6, d.215a5, n.231 b3, ch.368a5 (14a)  
sikseta yo na sikseta ubhau tau panditau matau /

[zes bya ba'i tshigs su bcad pa phyed kyis ni bslab pa gsum po 'di dag la bslab  
pa rnams yan dag par slob kyis / log par mi] siksanat  
panditalaksanam darsayati /

(14b) sikseta yo na sikseta ubhau tau balasammatau // iti //

uttarardhena mithyasiksanam naiva ca siksanam  
balalaksanam darsayati //

a. iil-2 ms.2\*a4m, msg.26b5m, p.248a8, d.215a7, n.231b5, ch.368a11  
(15) parigrahaparityagad dausthulyapagamat tatha /  
pratyaksatvac ca jñeyasya siksadanam tridha bhavet // iti //

yasya grhakatradiparigrhitaparityagad yasya samadhivipaksasya  
dausthulyasya prahanad yasya ca catuhsatyalaksanasya  
jñeyatattvasya pratyaksikaranad yathakramam siksatrāyam  
sampadyate, tad darsayati //

a. iil-3 ms.2\*a5m, msg.26b5r, p.248b3, d.215b1, n.231b7, ch.368a16 (16a)  
salambananalambanah sukmaudarikasamhitah // iti //

anena gathardhenottamayoh prathamayas ca yathakramam  
salambananalambanatvena sukmaudarikatvena prabhedam darsayati //

(16b) samadanapravivekyaghosa-abhogasamhrtah // iti //

uttarardhena prathamamadhyamottamanam yathakramam  
pratiñānabhinirhrtatvam kayacittavivekabhinirhrtatvam  
paraghosadhyatmayonisomanaskarabhinirhrtatvam ca darsayati //

a. iil-4 ms.2\*a6r, msg.26b6l, p.248b6, d.215b4, n.232a3, ch.368a21  
(17) eka eka bhavet chiksa sadvitiyapara bhavet /  
eka syat satrtiyaiva ta budhah samatikramet // iti //

prathamam ekam kevalam upadarsayati / madhyama tu na vina tam, uttama  
na vina te / tabhyas ca samatikramo 'saiksasyarhato veditavyah //

a. iv-1 ms.2\*a7m, msg.26b6m, p.248b8, d.215b5, n.232a4, ch.368a24

(18) abhrastasilah siksasu pratijñopagato bhavet /  
agarhitasamacarah pañcasthanavivarjitah // iti //

"abhrastasilah siksasv" iti silavan viharatity etad darsayati  
/ "pratijñopagato bhaved" iti pratimoksasamvarasamvrtatvam /  
"agarhitasamacara" ity acaravipattim / "pañcasthanavivarjita" iti  
gocaravipattim / pañcasthanani bhikso agocarah, rajakulam  
ghosah panagaram vesas candalakathinam ca / tatra  
ghosah suna drastavya / tatrodghosaurabhrikadibhir  
abhyastavyam papakarmorabhradivadhah kriyate //

a. iv-2 ms.2\*b1l, msg.26b6r, p.249a5, d.216a2, n.232b1, ch.368b4 (19a)  
anapattatha vyutthata niskaukrtyo 'tha kaukrtyo / iti //

anumatresv avadyesu bhayadarsitam darsayati / tatra yatha  
vyutthata tatha niskaukrtyah, yatha kaukrtyo tathanapatta //

(19b) siksam agamayet tatra pratipadyeta bhavatah // iti //

samadaya siksate siksapadesv iti, etad darsayati //

a. iv-3 ms.2\*b1r, msg.26b7l, p.249a7, d.216a3, n.23b3, ch.368b7

(20) pratyakhyanam na kurvita jivitartham na nasayet /  
pratipattau sthito nityam pravrttavinayo bhavet // iti //

anaya gathaya caturbhih padair yathakramam dhruvasilatam  
drdhasilatam satatakaritam satatavartitam ca darsayati //

a. iv-4 ms.2\*b2m, msg.26b7m, p.249b1, d.216a4, n.232b4, ch.368b10 (21a)  
pratijñam sodhayet purvam ajivam api sodhayet / iti /

anena gathardhena acarajivavisuddhim darsayati / acarasya hi  
pratijñapurvakam acaranam iti pratijñety ucyate /

(21b) antadvayam varjayitva pranidhanam vivarjayet // iti //

kamasukhallikanuyogantatmaklamathanuyogantayoh  
svargadipranidhanasya ca vivarjanac chilavisuddhim eva darsayati //

a. v-1-a ms.2\*b3m, msg.26b7r, p.249b3, d.216a6, n.232b6, ch.368b15

(22) antarayakaran dharman nabhigrdhyet kathamcana /  
cittaksobhakaran dharman utpannan nadhivasayet // iti //

anaya gathaya, indriyaguptadvaratadinam  
siksavisuddhyantarayakaranam agunadarsitvenanadhyavasanat /  
akusalanam ca kamavyapadavitarkadinam  
manahsamksobhakaranam utpannanam anadhivasanena  
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-b ms.2\*b4m, msg.26b7r, p.249b6, d.216b1, n.233a1, ch.368b20

(23) natilino natisrtah sada supasthitasmrtih /

mulasamantakaih suddham brahmacaryam cared api // iti //

mandakaukrtyasthanakaukrtyavivarjanaya smrtisampramosavivarjanaya

ca nisthakalaprayogakalayor brahmacaryasuddhim paridipayati //

a. v-1-c ms.2\*b5l, msg.26b8l, p.249b7, d.216b2, n.233a3, ch.368d  
(24) bhaved arabdhaviryas ca nityam drdhaparakramah /  
nisevetapramadam ca pañcangam supratisthitah // iti //

samnahaprayogavyavartyaviryataya pañcavidhapramadanisevanataya  
ca siksavisuddhivisesam evam darsayati / tatra pañcango  
'pramado 'titanagatapratyutpannapurvakalakaraniyasahanucarah //

a. v-1-d ms.2\*b6l, msg.26b8m, p.250a2, d.216b4, n.233a5, ch.368c10  
(25) bhavet pracchannakalyanas tatha vivrtapapakah /  
luhena va pranitena tustah syac civaradina //

(26) alpena vartayed yatram luhenapi ca vartayet /  
dhutan gunan samadadyat samartham klesavarjitah //

etabhyam gathabhyam jñatrakamataya  
mahecchatasamtustihetubhutayah, tayos ca  
mahecchatasamtustyoh siksavisuddhivibandhahetvoh parivarjanena  
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-e ms.2\*b7m, msg.27a1m, p.250a5, d.216b6, n.233a7, ch.368c15  
(27) syad iryapathasampanno matram kuryat pratigrahe /  
tadartham kalpitam iryam kuryan naiva kathamcana // iti //

iryapathasampattya paresam akuhanarthaya pratigrahamatrajñataya ca  
yavad brahmacaryavasaj jvitashtityupakaranopadanac  
chiksavisuddhim eva darsayati //

a. v-1-f ms.2\*b8l, msg.27a1m, p.250a7, d.216b7, n.233b2, ch.368c19  
(28) atmanas ca gunan bhutan na lapen napi lapayet /  
tan gunan atha carthitvam nimittena na darsayet //

(29) paresam antikat kuryan noparodhena yacanam /  
dharmanopagatam labham labheneha na samcayet // iti //

etabhyam gathabhyam  
lapananaimittikatanaispesikatalabhenalabhaniscikirsukataparivarjan  
ena siksavisuddhivisesam darsayati //

a. v-1-f-(1) ms.3\*a1l, msg.27a2l, p.250b1, d.217a1, n.233b4, ch.368c24  
(30) labham naivabhigrdhyeta satkaram ca kathamcana /  
drstim ca nabhiniviset samaropapavadikam // iti //

labhasatkaragrddhataya pañcavidhakudrstyanabhinivesatas ca  
visuddhivisesam darsayati //

a. v-1-f-(2) ms.3\*a1m, msg.27a2m, p.250b3, d.217a3, n.233b5, ch.368c27  
(31) lokayatams tatha mantran nirarthan na paramrset /  
apartham dharayen naiva utsadam patracivaram // iti //

kudrstihetunam itobahyakakusastranam  
pañcopadanaskandhavipratibandharthena lokayatakrtanam

aparamarsatah, labhasatkaragrddhihetos ca  
utsadapatracivaradharanasya parivarjanato hetuvisuddhya  
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-g ms.3\*a2m, msg.27a2r, p.250b6, d.217a5, n.234a1, ch.369a5  
(32) grhasthaih sahasamsargam na kuryat klesavardhanam /  
aryais tu sahasamsargam kuryaj jñanavisodhanam // iti //

vipaksahetoh pratipaksahetos ca varjanat sevanac ca visuddhim  
darsayati //

(33) kuryan mitrakulam naiva sokavyaksepakarakam /  
duhkhasya janakan klesan utpannan nadhivasayet // iti //

yatha grhasthaih sahasamsargah sokavyaksepam krtva  
klesavivardhano duhkahetuh, yatha caryasamsargo  
dukhajanakaklesotpannanadhivasanaya pratipaksahetuh, tad darsayati  
//

a. v-1-h ms.3\*a3r, msg.27a3m, p.251a2, d.217b1, n.234a4, ch.369a13  
(34) sraddhadeyam na bhuñjita kathamcic ca ksatavratah /  
pratyakhyanam na kurvita saddharmasya kathamcana // iti //

labhasatkaranabhi-grddheh kudrstyanabhinivesasya ca  
sraddhadeyavinipatanena saddharmapratiksepanena cayatyam api  
kamadhyavasana-kudrstyutpadahetuparivarjanato visuddhivisesam  
darsayati //

a. v-1-i ms.3\*a4r, msg.27a3m, p.251a4, d.217b3, n.234a6, ch.369a18  
(35) paresam skhalite dose anabhogah sukhi bhavet /  
atmanah skhalitam dosam jñatva vivrnuyat punah // iti //

paresam ca dosadarsanabhogavivarjanena,  
svakusalapaksaviksepasaumanasyotpattya,  
atmadosaparijñanaviskaranena ca nirabhimanataya  
siksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-1-j ms.3\*a5r, msg.27a3r, p.251a6, d.217b4, n.234a7, ch.369a23  
(36) apattim ca tathapanno yathadharmam prakalpayet /  
tathetikaranyesu svayamkari patur bhavet // iti //

apattivutthanatah parebhyas  
copasthanaparicaryasvikaranakamataparivarjanato 'pi visuddhim  
darsayati //

a. v-1-k ms.3'a6m, msg.27a4l, p.251a8, d.217b5, n.234b2, ch.369a26  
(37) buddhanam sravakanam ca anubhavam ca desanam /  
sraddho 'vadyadarsi ca nabhyacaksita sarvatha // iti //

sraddhasampattya abhyakhyane cavadyadarsitaya visuddhih  
paridipita //

a. v-1-l ms.3\*a6r, msg.27a4m, p.251b1, d.217b6, n.234b3, ch.369a29

(38) sugambhiresu dharmesu atarkavacaresu ca /  
pauranam agamam tyaktva svadrstim na paramrset // iti //

svayamdrstiparamarsasthayitvaparivarjanato 'pi  
visuddhivisesah paridipitah //

a. v-2-a ms.3\*a7m, msg.27a4r, p.251b3, d.217b7, n.234b4, ch.369b3

(39) vyavakrstavihari syat prante hi sayanasane /  
kusalan bhavayed dharman drdhaviryaparakramah // iti //

kayacittasya vyavakrstataya samadhyanukulasayanasevanataya  
akusalavitarkavarjitaikantasukladharmabhavanaya  
layauddhatyadyupaklesanabhibhavanivyatvena ca  
susamnaddhaprayogatayadhicittamsiksano payavisesam darsayati //

a. v-2-b ms.3\*a8l, msg.27a5l, p.251 b6, d.218a2, n.234b6, ch.369b8

(40) acchandikas chandajatah apradusto vidusanah /  
nirmiddhas caiva middhiva kale santo na ca sthitah //

(41) niskaukrtyah sakaukrtyo nihkankso 'tha ca kanksati /  
sarvatha sarvada yukto bhavet samyakprayogavan // iti //

abhyam gathabhyarh\*

kamacchandavyapadastyanamidhdhauddhatyakawkrtyavicikitsanivaranaparivar  
janat kusalaharmacchandikataya kamavidusanena,  
kusalapaksaprayogakalyatanimittam ca kale middhanisevanena, cittam  
samayatas ca liyamane citte tadasankini va  
prasadanianimittamanasikarac chamanavasthitatvena, caragatasya ca prag  
apattes tadanadhyacaratah sakaukrtyataya,  
uttarottaravisesakanksanataya ca satkrtyasatatyena ca  
samyakprayuktasya cadhicittamsiksavisuddhim darsayati //

a. v-2-c ms.3\*b1m, msg.27a5m, p.252a3, d.218a6, n.235a3, ch.369b18

(42) nudano bodhanas caiva tatha samyojano 'parah /  
naimittikasnehanas ca tatha vilasano 'parah //

(43) nispidanah ca paramah snehanah kalpa ucyate /  
kamaragasya janakas tam budhah parivarjayet // iti //

atrastavidhasya vikalpasya maithunaragajanakasyadav arabhya  
kramenotpadyamanasya yavan nisthagamanatah parivarjanaya  
siksavisuddhivisesah paridipitah /

tatra nudano vikalpo yo rañjaniye vastuny ayonisomanaskarasamprayuktas  
cittasya prerakah / bodhano yas tasminn eva vastuni  
prabuddharagaparyavasthanasamprayuktah / (sbh ii 366) samyojanas  
tasyaiva vastunah paryesakah / naimittikas tasminn eva vastuni  
vicitrasubhanimittagrahakah / snehanah prapte tasminn vastuny  
adhyavasanasamprayuktah / vilasano yas tasminn eva vastuni  
vicitraparibhogabhilasananamukhapravrttah / nispidano yo  
dvayadvayendriyasamapattikale / paramasnehanah yo 'sucivipramoksakale //

a. v-2-d-(1) ms.3'b3r, msg.27a6l, p.252b2, d.218b3, n.235b1, ch.369c4

(44) atrptikarakah kamah bahusadharanas tatha /  
adharmahetavas caiva tatha trsnvivardhakah //

(45) satam vivarjaniyasca ksipram vilayagaminah /  
pratyayesv asritah kamah pramadasya ca bhumayah // iti //

astabhir akarair drste dharme samparaye ca yathayogam  
kamanam adinavadarsanena kamacchandaprahanopayam darsayati //

a. v-2-d-(2) ms.3\*b4m, msg.27a6r, p.252b4, d.218b5, n.235b3, ch.369c8

(46) karankasadsah kamah mamsapesyupamas tatha /  
trnolkasadsas caiva tatha agnisikhopamah //

(47) asivisopamas caiva tatha svapnopamah punah /  
yacñalamkarasadsas tatha vrksaphalopamah //

(48a) evam kaman pariñaya nabhigrdhyet kathamcana // iti //

atra purvoktanam astanam atrptikaratvadinam kamesv  
adinavanam sarvalokasiddhair upamopanyasair adinavatvam darsayati /  
ye namaivam bahusv aviskrtadinavah katham nama tesu  
pandito grdhyed iti samdarsanartham /

tatrptikarakah karankasadsatvat / bahusadharana  
mamsapesyupamatvat / adharmahetavas  
trnolkasadsryenyaktadahanapratyupasthanataya /  
trsnvivardhana agnikhadopamataya  
trsnasamjananasadharmyena / (sbh ii 368) satam varjaniya  
asivisopamataya / ksipram vilayagaminah svapnopamataya /  
pratyayasrita yacñalamkarasadsataya / pramadabhumayo  
vrksagraphalopamataya //

a. v-3 ms.3\*b6r, msg.27a7m, p.253a2, d.219a3, n.236a1, ch.369c22

(48b) saddharmam srnuyan nityam cintayed bhavayed api /

(49) santaudarikadarsi prag bhavanaikantiko bhavet /  
vijahya klesadausthulyam prahane ca rato bhavet //

(50) mimamsakah syan nimitte prayogaparamo bhavet /  
kuryac ca kamavairagyam rupavairagyam eva ca //

(51) satyabhisamayam kuryat sarvavairagyam eva ca /  
drste dharme ca nirvayat tatha upadhi samksayat // iti //

atra laksanapratisamvedyadibhih saptabhir manaskarair  
laukikalokottaramargavisuddhya  
sopadhinirupadhinirvanaphaladhiprajñamsiksavisuddhih paridipita  
/

tatra laksanapratisamvedi saddharmasravanacintanavacanena  
paridipitah / adhimoksiko bhavanavacanena / tadadhimuktibhavanatah /  
santaudarikadarsi prag iti pravivekyah / bhavanaikantiko bhaved iti  
ratisamgrahakah / mimamsakah syan nimitta iti

mimamsamanaskarah / prayogaparamo bhaved iti prayoganisthah /  
kuryac ca kamavairagyam rupavairagyam eva ca / satyabhisamayam  
kuryat sarvavairagyam eva ceti laukikalokottaraprayoganisthaphalam ca  
//

// abhiprayikarthagathanirdesah samaptah //

— Sravakabhumi (Academic edition — see source file header)